



# 2020 Socio Economic Profile ORIENTAL MINDORO



REPUBLIC OF THE PHILIPPINES  
**PHILIPPINE STATISTICS AUTHORITY**  
REGIONAL STATISTICAL SERVICE OFFICE MIMAROPA  
SOLID · RESPONSIVE · WORLD-CLASS

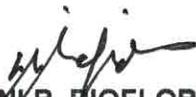
## FOREWORD

Pursuant to Section 6c of Republic Act 10625 and in response to the commitment of providing quality, reliable and relevant statistics at the local level and with the high demand of data requests from different stakeholders, constituents and clientele, the PSA MIMAROPA is pleased to provide the Socio-economic Profile (SEP) for the Province of Oriental Mindoro.

The SEP is a publication of PSA MIMAROPA that contains relevant statistics and indicators about the performance of the province. It covers not only the overview, brief history and general information of the province, but also statistical data on the Physical and Demographic Characteristics, Economic Activities, Social Services, Infrastructure and Utilities, and Financial Profile that are disaggregated at the city/municipal level.

This publication also compiles time series data of statistical indicators to be used in the estimation of the Provincial Product Accounts, the measurement of the province's economic performance.

The SEP serves as a useful tool for data users, planners, policy-makers, program implementers, investors, researchers and other stakeholders in the formulation of plans and programs and other developmental undertakings. It is hoped that this publication will raise the general public's awareness on the significance and value of statistics at the local government units and the public in general for a better and progressive nation.

  
**LEN R. RIOFLORIDO**  
Regional Director

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

|   | Page |
|---|------|
| Foreword .....  | i    |
| Table of Contents .....                                     | ii   |
| List of Data Sources .....                                  | iii  |
| Overview of the Province .....                              | iv   |
| Definition of Terms .....                                   | v    |
| <br>  |      |
| Chapter 1    PHYSICAL and DEMOGRAPHIC CHARACTERISTICS ..... | 1-1  |
| <br>  |      |
| Chapter 2    ECONOMIC ACTIVITIES .....                      | 2-1  |
| <br>  |      |
| Chapter 3    SOCIAL SERVICES .....                          | 3-1  |
| <br>  |      |
| Chapter 4    INFRASTRUCTURE and UTILITIES .....             | 4-1  |
| <br>  |      |
| Chapter 5    FINANCIAL PROFILE.....                         | 5-1  |

## LIST OF DATA SOURCES

Bureau of Fire Protection (BFP)

Bureau of Local Government and Finance (BLGF)

Department of Education (DepEd)

Department of Health (DOH)

Department of Social Welfare and Development (DSWD)

Department of Public Works and Highways (DPWH)

Department of Science and Technology (DOST) - Philippine Atmospheric, Geophysical and Astronomical Service Administration (PAGASA)

Land Transportation Office (LTO)

National Electrification Administration (NEA)

National Telecommunications Commission (NTC)

Philippine National Police (PNP)

Philippine Statistics Authority (PSA)

## OVERVIEW OF THE PROVINCE



In the early years of Spanish rule, Mindoro was administered as part of the province of Bombon, the former name of Batangas. By the beginning of the seventeenth century, Mindoro was separated from Bombon. However, Mindoro was officially partitioned into provinces on June 13, 1950.

Its early names were Mait and Mina de Oro, the latter, a Spanish phrase to mean gold mine.

Oriental Mindoro occupies the eastern section of Mindoro Island and covers a total land area of 4,364.72 square kilometers. It comprises one (1) city, fourteen (14) municipalities, and four hundred twenty-six (426) barangays. The province rich and arable land is suitable for agriculture. It produces large quantities of rice, corn, coconut, vegetables and fruits like calamansi, banana, rambutan,

marang or uloy, lanzones and durian. Oriental Mindoro is also known for its tourist attractions like the white sand beaches of Puerto Galera. Calapan City, the capital of Oriental Mindoro, is 45 kms south of Batangas and 130 kms from Manila.

# CHAPTER 1

## PHYSICAL AND DEMOGRAPHIC CHARACTERISTICS

### CHAPTER CONTENTS

|            |   | Page |
|------------|---|------|
| Table 1.1  | Maximum and Minimum Temperature, and Rainfall by Month, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019 .....   | 1-2  |
| Table 1.2  | Land Area, Total Population, Number of Households, and Number of Barangays, Oriental Mindoro: 2015 .....  | 1-4  |
| Table 1.3a | Projected Mid-Year Population by Five-Year Age Group, and Sex, Based on 2015 Census of Population, Oriental Mindoro: 2021-2025 .....              | 1-5  |
| Table 1.3b | Projected Mid-Year Population Based on 2015 Census of Population, by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2021-2025 .....                         | 1-8  |
| Table 1.4  | Total Population by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2000-2020 .....  | 1-9  |
| Table 1.5  | Annual Population Growth Rates by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2000-2020 .....  | 1-10 |
| Table 1.6  | Total Population by Single-Year Age and Sex, Oriental Mindoro: Census Year 2015 .....   | 1-11 |
| Table 1.7  | Household Population by Single-Year Age and Sex, Oriental Mindoro: Census Year 2015 .....   | 1-14 |
| Table 1.8  | Household Population 10 Years Old and Over by Age Group, Marital Status, and Sex, Oriental Mindoro: 2015 .....                                    | 1-17 |
| Table 1.9  | Average Annual Family Income and Expenditure, Oriental Mindoro: 2006, 2009, 2012, 2015, and 2018.....   | 1-20 |
| Table 1.10 | Annual Per Capita Poverty Threshold and Poverty Incidence Among Families and Population, Oriental Mindoro: 2006, 2009, 2012, 2015 and 2018 .....  | 1-20 |
| Table 1.11 | Annual Per Capita Food Threshold and Subsistence Incidence Among Families and Population, Oriental Mindoro: 2006, 2009, 2012, 2015 and 2018 ..... | 1-20 |
| Table 1.12 | Consumer Price Index, Inflation Rate and Purchasing Power of the Peso by Month, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....                                 | 1-21 |

**TABLE 1.1 Maximum and Minimum Temperature,  
and Rainfall by Month, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019**  
(Rainfall in Millimeters, Temperature in Degrees Celsius)

| Year/Month  | Rainfall | Max Temperature | Min Temperature |
|-------------|----------|-----------------|-----------------|
| <b>2015</b> |          |                 |                 |
| January     | 131.1    | 29.4            | 22.0            |
| February    | 48.2     | 30.7            | 22.3            |
| March       | 29.9     | 31.2            | 22.8            |
| April       | 78.5     | 32.5            | 23.7            |
| May         | 24.4     | 34.2            | 24.7            |
| June        | 201.0    | 33.2            | 24.5            |
| July        | 173.2    | 32.0            | 24.4            |
| August      | 252.3    | 31.8            | 24.1            |
| September   | 129.3    | 32.5            | 24.5            |
| October     | 70.5     | 31.8            | 24.3            |
| November    | 125.9    | 31.7            | 24.0            |
| December    | 400.8    | 30.4            | 23.3            |
| <b>2016</b> |          |                 |                 |
| January     | 66.4     | 30.2            | 23.1            |
| February    | 83.2     | 29.5            | 22.8            |
| March       | 39.3     | 31.7            | 23.9            |
| April       | 88.8     | 33.4            | 24.7            |
| May         | 89.1     | 33.7            | 24.7            |
| June        | 240.0    | 32.5            | 24.0            |
| July        | 83.6     | 31.7            | 24.0            |
| August      | 121.8    | 31.4            | 23.9            |
| September   | 144.2    | 31.9            | 23.9            |
| October     | 299.9    | 31.1            | 23.7            |
| November    | 457.4    | ...             | ...             |
| December    | 441.2    | 29.7            | 23.2            |
| <b>2017</b> |          |                 |                 |
| January     | 134.6    | 29.5            | 22.8            |
| February    | 40.6     | 29.4            | 22.6            |
| March       | 20.7     | 30.6            | 23.2            |
| April       | 143.8    | 32.1            | 23.9            |
| May         | 276.3    | 33.3            | 24.4            |
| June        | 274.7    | 32.9            | 24.2            |
| July        | 378.2    | 31.1            | 23.4            |
| August      | 214.6    | 32.0            | 23.8            |
| September   | 250.9    | 32.0            | 23.9            |
| October     | ...      | ...             | ...             |
| November    | 568.9    | 30.6            | 23.6            |
| December    | 286.4    | 29.8            | 23.1            |

*Continued*

Table 1.1 - Concluded

| Year/Month  | Rainfall | Max Temperature | Min Temperature |
|-------------|----------|-----------------|-----------------|
| <b>2018</b> |          |                 |                 |
| January     | 160.6    | 29.3            | 22.9            |
| February    | 115.2    | 30.4            | 23.2            |
| March       | 30.0     | 30.9            | 23.6            |
| April       | 68.4     | 32.4            | 24.3            |
| May         | 321.4    | 33.5            | 24.8            |
| June        | 192.3    | 32.1            | 24.3            |
| July        | 321.3    | 31.2            | 23.8            |
| August      | 79.2     | 31.6            | 24.0            |
| September   | 118.1    | 32.2            | 24.0            |
| October     | 193.1    | 32.1            | 23.9            |
| November    | 143.0    | 31.6            | 23.7            |
| December    | 305.8    | 30.3            | 23.1            |
| <b>2019</b> |          |                 |                 |
| January     | 65.4     | 30.2            | 22.3            |
| February    | 6.9      | 31.4            | 22.6            |
| March       | 4.7      | 32.3            | 23.1            |
| April       | 80.7     | 33.0            | 23.8            |
| May         | 72.2     | 34.0            | 25.1            |
| June        | 212.5    | 33.5            | 24.7            |
| July        | 182.0    | 32.6            | 24.3            |
| August      | 174.1    | 32.2            | 24.3            |
| September   | 153.2    | 32.2            | 24.3            |
| October     | 197.1    | 32.7            | 24.1            |
| November    | 163.8    | 32.3            | 23.9            |
| December    | 237.9    | 31.3            | 23.8            |

**Note:** Ellipsis (...) means no data available

**Source:** Department of Science and Technology-Philippine Atmospheric, Geophysical and Astronomical Services Administration, Calapan City, Oriental Mindoro Station

**TABLE 1.2 Land Area, Total Population, Number of Households, and Number of Barangays, Oriental Mindoro: 2015**

| Province/City/<br>Municipality | Land Area<br>(sq. km)<br>a1/ a2/ a3/ | Percentage<br>share | Total<br>Population | Number of<br>Households | Number of<br>Barangays |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>4,238.38</b>                      | <b>100.00</b>       | <b>844,059</b>      | <b>190,763</b>          | <b>426</b>             |
| Baco                           | 216.23                               | 5.1                 | 37,215              | 8,326                   | 27                     |
| Bansud                         | 343.47                               | 8.1                 | 40,992              | 9,250                   | 13                     |
| Bongabong                      | 498.20                               | 11.8                | 72,073              | 16,753                  | 36                     |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 321.86                               | 7.6                 | 39,107              | 8,542                   | 15                     |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 250.06                               | 5.9                 | 133,893             | 30,734                  | 62                     |
| Gloria                         | 245.52                               | 5.8                 | 45,073              | 10,366                  | 27                     |
| Mansalay                       | 446.62                               | 10.5                | 54,533              | 11,286                  | 17                     |
| Naujan                         | 503.10                               | 11.9                | 102,998             | 23,348                  | 70                     |
| Pinamalayan                    | 282.26                               | 6.7                 | 86,172              | 19,551                  | 37                     |
| Pola                           | 159.34                               | 3.8                 | 34,701              | 8,192                   | 23                     |
| Puerto Galera                  | 247.85                               | 5.8                 | 36,606              | 8,322                   | 13                     |
| Roxas                          | 85.26                                | 2.0                 | 53,201              | 11,719                  | 20                     |
| San Teodoro                    | 341.00                               | 8.0                 | 17,904              | 4,058                   | 8                      |
| Socorro                        | 151.38                               | 3.6                 | 39,099              | 9,108                   | 26                     |
| Victoria                       | 146.23                               | 3.5                 | 50,492              | 11,208                  | 32                     |

**Notes:** a1/ The land area is based on the cadastral survey and estimated land areas (certified and provided to the Department of Budget and Management) from the Land Management Bureau, Department of Environment and Natural Resources.

a2/ Due to unfinished cadastral survey, details do not add up to the national total.

a3/ Due to rounding off, the provincial totals may not be equal to the sum of the individual figures.

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *2015 Census of Population and Housing*, and Department of Environment and Natural Resources, *2013 Masterlist of Land Areas of Cities and Municipalities*

**TABLE 1.3a Projected Mid-Year Population by Five-Year Age Group, and Sex,  
Based on 2015 Census of Population, Oriental Mindoro: 2021-2025**

| <b>Year/<br/>Age Group</b> | <b>Both Sexes</b> | <b>Male</b>    | <b>Percent<br/>(%)</b> | <b>Female</b>  | <b>Percent<br/>(%)</b> |
|----------------------------|-------------------|----------------|------------------------|----------------|------------------------|
| <b>July 1, 2021</b>        |                   |                |                        |                |                        |
| <b>All Ages</b>            | <b>911,307</b>    | <b>462,768</b> | <b>50.8</b>            | 448,539        | <b>49.2</b>            |
| 0-4                        | 103,982           | 53,576         | 51.5                   | 50,406         | 48.5                   |
| 5-9                        | 104,888           | 54,070         | 51.6                   | 50,818         | 48.4                   |
| 10-14                      | 100,375           | 51,776         | 51.6                   | 48,599         | 48.4                   |
| 15-19                      | 86,793            | 44,467         | 51.2                   | 42,326         | 48.8                   |
| 20-24                      | 75,337            | 38,381         | 50.9                   | 36,956         | 49.1                   |
| 25-29                      | 72,062            | 36,393         | 50.5                   | 35,669         | 49.5                   |
| 30-34                      | 66,337            | 33,987         | 51.2                   | 32,350         | 48.8                   |
| 35-39                      | 56,117            | 28,803         | 51.3                   | 27,314         | 48.7                   |
| 40-44                      | 48,921            | 25,010         | 51.1                   | 23,911         | 48.9                   |
| 45-49                      | 44,749            | 22,959         | 51.3                   | 21,790         | 48.7                   |
| 50-54                      | 39,443            | 20,220         | 51.3                   | 19,223         | 48.7                   |
| 55-59                      | 33,788            | 17,054         | 50.5                   | 16,734         | 49.5                   |
| 60-64                      | 26,982            | 13,393         | 49.6                   | 13,589         | 50.4                   |
| 65-69                      | 20,456            | 9,581          | 46.8                   | 10,875         | 53.2                   |
| 70-74                      | 13,921            | 6,306          | 45.3                   | 7,615          | 54.7                   |
| 75-79                      | 9,078             | 3,767          | 41.5                   | 5,311          | 58.5                   |
| 80 and over                | 8,078             | 3,025          | 37.4                   | 5,053          | 62.6                   |
| <b>July 1, 2022</b>        |                   |                |                        |                |                        |
| <b>All Ages</b>            | <b>920,817</b>    | <b>467,649</b> | <b>50.8</b>            | <b>453,168</b> | <b>49.2</b>            |
| 0-4                        | 104,923           | 54,031         | 51.5                   | 50,892         | 48.5                   |
| 5-9                        | 105,488           | 54,385         | 51.6                   | 51,103         | 48.4                   |
| 10-14                      | 100,890           | 52,035         | 51.6                   | 48,855         | 48.4                   |
| 15-19                      | 86,373            | 44,181         | 51.2                   | 42,192         | 48.8                   |
| 20-24                      | 75,493            | 38,440         | 50.9                   | 37,053         | 49.1                   |
| 25-29                      | 73,646            | 37,203         | 50.5                   | 36,443         | 49.5                   |
| 30-34                      | 67,947            | 34,845         | 51.3                   | 33,102         | 48.7                   |
| 35-39                      | 56,488            | 28,985         | 51.3                   | 27,503         | 48.7                   |
| 40-44                      | 49,069            | 25,033         | 51.0                   | 24,036         | 49.0                   |
| 45-49                      | 45,040            | 23,110         | 51.3                   | 21,930         | 48.7                   |
| 50-54                      | 39,938            | 20,477         | 51.3                   | 19,461         | 48.7                   |
| 55-59                      | 34,375            | 17,382         | 50.6                   | 16,993         | 49.4                   |
| 60-64                      | 27,660            | 13,773         | 49.8                   | 13,887         | 50.2                   |
| 65-69                      | 21,224            | 9,991          | 47.1                   | 11,233         | 52.9                   |
| 70-74                      | 14,542            | 6,649          | 45.7                   | 7,893          | 54.3                   |
| 75-79                      | 9,402             | 3,951          | 42.0                   | 5,451          | 58.0                   |
| 80 and over                | 8,319             | 3,178          | 38.2                   | 5,141          | 61.8                   |

Continued

Table 1.3a - Continued

| Year/<br>Age Group  | Both Sexes     | Male           | Percent<br>(%) | Female         | Percent<br>(%) |
|---------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| <b>July 1, 2023</b> |                |                |                |                |                |
| <b>All Ages</b>     | <b>929,790</b> | <b>472,262</b> | <b>50.8</b>    | <b>457,528</b> | <b>49.2</b>    |
| 0-4                 | 105,801        | 54,453         | 51.5           | 51,348         | 48.5           |
| 5-9                 | 106,019        | 54,664         | 51.6           | 51,355         | 48.4           |
| 10-14               | 101,334        | 52,258         | 51.6           | 49,076         | 48.4           |
| 15-19               | 85,876         | 43,854         | 51.1           | 42,022         | 48.9           |
| 20-24               | 75,597         | 38,472         | 50.9           | 37,125         | 49.1           |
| 25-29               | 75,209         | 38,003         | 50.5           | 37,206         | 49.5           |
| 30-34               | 69,541         | 35,696         | 51.3           | 33,845         | 48.7           |
| 35-39               | 56,824         | 29,150         | 51.3           | 27,674         | 48.7           |
| 40-44               | 49,179         | 25,036         | 50.9           | 24,143         | 49.1           |
| 45-49               | 45,298         | 23,245         | 51.3           | 22,053         | 48.7           |
| 50-54               | 40,408         | 20,721         | 51.3           | 19,687         | 48.7           |
| 55-59               | 34,944         | 17,702         | 50.7           | 17,242         | 49.3           |
| 60-64               | 28,330         | 14,150         | 49.9           | 14,180         | 50.1           |
| 65-69               | 21,989         | 10,400         | 47.3           | 11,589         | 52.7           |
| 70-74               | 15,161         | 6,993          | 46.1           | 8,168          | 53.9           |
| 75-79               | 9,724          | 4,134          | 42.5           | 5,590          | 57.5           |
| 80 and over         | 8,556          | 3,331          | 38.9           | 5,225          | 61.1           |
| <b>July 1, 2024</b> |                |                |                |                |                |
| <b>All Ages</b>     | <b>938,262</b> | <b>476,620</b> | <b>50.8</b>    | <b>461,642</b> | <b>49.2</b>    |
| 0-4                 | 106,619        | 54,843         | 51.4           | 51,776         | 48.6           |
| 5-9                 | 106,481        | 54,908         | 51.6           | 51,573         | 48.4           |
| 10-14               | 101,710        | 52,445         | 51.6           | 49,265         | 48.4           |
| 15-19               | 85,303         | 43,486         | 51.0           | 41,817         | 49.0           |
| 20-24               | 75,648         | 38,477         | 50.9           | 37,171         | 49.1           |
| 25-29               | 76,753         | 38,794         | 50.5           | 37,959         | 49.5           |
| 30-34               | 71,120         | 36,540         | 51.4           | 34,580         | 48.6           |
| 35-39               | 57,128         | 29,298         | 51.3           | 27,830         | 48.7           |
| 40-44               | 49,255         | 25,020         | 50.8           | 24,235         | 49.2           |
| 45-49               | 45,526         | 23,364         | 51.3           | 22,162         | 48.7           |
| 50-54               | 40,858         | 20,955         | 51.3           | 19,903         | 48.7           |
| 55-59               | 35,498         | 18,015         | 50.7           | 17,483         | 49.3           |
| 60-64               | 28,990         | 14,522         | 50.1           | 14,468         | 49.9           |
| 65-69               | 22,754         | 10,811         | 47.5           | 11,943         | 52.5           |
| 70-74               | 15,782         | 7,339          | 46.5           | 8,443          | 53.5           |
| 75-79               | 10,045         | 4,318          | 43.0           | 5,727          | 57.0           |
| 80 and over         | 8,792          | 3,485          | 39.6           | 5,307          | 60.4           |

Continued

Table 1.3a - Concluded

| Year/<br>Age Group  | Both Sexes     | Male           | Percent<br>(%) | Female         | Percent<br>(%) |
|---------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| <b>July 1, 2025</b> |                |                |                |                |                |
| <b>All Ages</b>     | <b>946,174</b> | <b>480,699</b> | <b>50.8</b>    | <b>465,475</b> | <b>49.2</b>    |
| 0-4                 | 107,370        | 55,198         | 51.4           | 52,172         | 48.6           |
| 5-9                 | 106,874        | 55,116         | 51.6           | 51,758         | 48.4           |
| 10-14               | 102,018        | 52,597         | 51.6           | 49,421         | 48.4           |
| 15-19               | 84,661         | 43,081         | 50.9           | 41,580         | 49.1           |
| 20-24               | 75,646         | 38,454         | 50.8           | 37,192         | 49.2           |
| 25-29               | 78,266         | 39,570         | 50.6           | 38,696         | 49.4           |
| 30-34               | 72,675         | 37,373         | 51.4           | 35,302         | 48.6           |
| 35-39               | 57,397         | 29,428         | 51.3           | 27,969         | 48.7           |
| 40-44               | 49,297         | 24,987         | 50.7           | 24,310         | 49.3           |
| 45-49               | 45,723         | 23,468         | 51.3           | 22,255         | 48.7           |
| 50-54               | 41,281         | 21,176         | 51.3           | 20,105         | 48.7           |
| 55-59               | 36,031         | 18,318         | 50.8           | 17,713         | 49.2           |
| 60-64               | 29,638         | 14,890         | 50.2           | 14,748         | 49.8           |
| 65-69               | 23,512         | 11,219         | 47.7           | 12,293         | 52.3           |
| 70-74               | 16,400         | 7,685          | 46.9           | 8,715          | 53.1           |
| 75-79               | 10,362         | 4,501          | 43.4           | 5,861          | 56.6           |
| 80 and over         | 9,023          | 3,638          | 40.3           | 5,385          | 59.7           |

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Updated Projected Mid-Year Population based on 2015 POPCEN in collaboration with the Interagency Committee on Population and Housing Statistics*

**TABLE 1.3b Projected Mid-Year Population Based on 2015 Census of Population, by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2021-2025**

| Province /<br>City /<br>Municipality | 01-Jul-21      | 01-Jul-22      | 01-Jul-23      | 01-Jul-24      | 01-Jul-25      |
|--------------------------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>              | <b>911,307</b> | <b>920,817</b> | <b>929,790</b> | <b>938,262</b> | <b>946,174</b> |
| Baco                                 | 39,544         | 39,846         | 40,122         | 40,373         | 40,597         |
| Bansud                               | 43,912         | 44,308         | 44,676         | 45,017         | 45,330         |
| Bongabong                            | 78,307         | 79,202         | 80,051         | 80,858         | 81,616         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                | 45,858         | 46,982         | 48,102         | 49,220         | 50,330         |
| City of Calapan (Capital)            | 144,809        | 146,351        | 147,806        | 149,178        | 150,459        |
| Gloria                               | 48,472         | 48,942         | 49,381         | 49,791         | 50,170         |
| Mansalay                             | 57,530         | 57,899         | 58,230         | 58,522         | 58,774         |
| Naujan                               | 112,755        | 114,188        | 115,559        | 116,873        | 118,121        |
| Pinamalayan                          | 90,954         | 91,546         | 92,077         | 92,547         | 92,953         |
| Pola                                 | 36,505         | 36,722         | 36,914         | 37,081         | 37,223         |
| Puerto Galera                        | 41,552         | 42,338         | 43,109         | 43,868         | 44,611         |
| Roxas                                | 56,870         | 57,363         | 57,818         | 58,239         | 58,622         |
| San Teodoro                          | 20,462         | 20,873         | 21,278         | 21,678         | 22,070         |
| Socorro                              | 41,049         | 41,280         | 41,481         | 41,655         | 41,800         |
| Victoria                             | 52,728         | 52,976         | 53,187         | 53,362         | 53,498         |

**Note:** Details for the City/Municipality Level may not add up to Province totals due to rounding.

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Updated Projected Mid-Year Population based on 2015 POPCEN in collaboration with the Interagency Committee on Population and Housing*

**TABLE 1.4 Total Population by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2000-2020**

| <b>Province/City/<br/>Municipality</b> | <b>2000</b>    | <b>2007</b>    | <b>2010</b>    | <b>2015</b>    | <b>2020</b>    |
|--|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                | <b>681,818</b> | <b>735,769</b> | <b>785,602</b> | <b>844,059</b> | <b>908,339</b> |
| Baco                                   | 30,167         | 34,127         | 35,060         | 37,215         | 39,817         |
| Bansud                                 | 35,032         | 35,664         | 38,341         | 40,992         | 42,671         |
| Bongabong                              | 59,477         | 61,127         | 66,569         | 72,073         | 76,973         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                  | 27,698         | 30,188         | 33,754         | 39,107         | 44,366         |
| City of Calapan (Capital)              | 105,910        | 116,976        | 124,173        | 133,893        | 145,786        |
| Gloria                                 | 38,667         | 40,561         | 42,012         | 45,073         | 50,496         |
| Mansalay                               | 39,041         | 43,974         | 51,705         | 54,533         | 59,114         |
| Naujan                                 | 83,892         | 90,629         | 94,497         | 102,998        | 109,587        |
| Pinamalayan                            | 72,951         | 77,119         | 81,666         | 86,172         | 90,383         |
| Pola                                   | 31,938         | 32,635         | 32,984         | 34,701         | 35,455         |
| Puerto Galera                          | 21,925         | 28,035         | 32,521         | 36,606         | 41,961         |
| Roxas                                  | 41,265         | 46,711         | 49,854         | 53,201         | 58,849         |
| San Teodoro                            | 13,806         | 15,039         | 15,810         | 17,904         | 19,121         |
| Socorro                                | 37,176         | 38,052         | 38,348         | 39,099         | 41,585         |
| Victoria                               | 42,873         | 44,932         | 48,308         | 50,492         | 52,175         |

---

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Various Census Reports*

**TABLE 1.5 Annual Population Growth Rates by City/Municipality,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2000-2020**

(Rate in percent)

| <b>Province/City/<br/>Municipality</b> | <b>2000-2007</b> | <b>2007-2010</b> | <b>2000-2010</b> | <b>2010-2015</b> | <b>2015-2020</b> | <b>2010-2020</b> |
|--|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                | <b>1.06</b>      | <b>2.41</b>      | <b>1.43</b>      | <b>1.38</b>      | <b>1.56</b>      | <b>1.46</b>      |
| Baco                                   | 1.71             | 0.99             | 1.51             | 1.14             | 1.43             | 1.28             |
| Bansud                                 | 0.25             | 2.67             | 0.91             | 1.28             | 0.85             | 1.07             |
| Bongabong                              | 0.38             | 3.15             | 1.13             | 1.52             | 1.39             | 1.46             |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                  | 1.19             | 4.14             | 2.00             | 2.84             | 2.69             | 2.77             |
| City of Calapan (Capital)              | 1.38             | 2.19             | 1.60             | 1.44             | 1.81             | 1.62             |
| Gloria                                 | 0.66             | 1.29             | 0.83             | 1.35             | 2.42             | 1.85             |
| Mansalay                               | 1.65             | 6.06             | 2.85             | 1.02             | 1.71             | 1.35             |
| Naujan                                 | 1.07             | 1.53             | 1.20             | 1.65             | 1.31             | 1.49             |
| Pinamalayan                            | 0.77             | 2.10             | 1.13             | 1.03             | 1.01             | 1.02             |
| Pola                                   | 0.30             | 0.39             | 0.32             | 0.97             | 0.45             | 0.72             |
| Puerto Galera                          | 3.45             | 5.54             | 4.02             | 2.28             | 2.91             | 2.58             |
| Roxas                                  | 1.72             | 2.40             | 1.91             | 1.24             | 2.15             | 1.67             |
| San Teodoro                            | 1.19             | 1.83             | 1.36             | 2.40             | 1.39             | 1.92             |
| Socorro                                | 0.32             | 0.28             | 0.31             | 0.37             | 1.31             | 0.81             |
| Victoria                               | 0.65             | 2.67             | 1.20             | 0.85             | 0.69             | 0.77             |

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Various Census Reports*

**TABLE 1.6 Total Population by Single-Year Age and Sex,  
Oriental Mindoro: Census Year 2015**

| <b>Year/<br/>Age Group</b> | <b>Both Sexes</b> | <b>Male</b>    | <b>Percent<br/>(%)</b> | <b>Female</b>  | <b>Percent<br/>(%)</b> |
|----------------------------|-------------------|----------------|------------------------|----------------|------------------------|
| <b>All Ages</b>            | <b>844,059</b>    | <b>428,394</b> | <b>50.8</b>            | <b>415,665</b> | <b>49.2</b>            |
| Under 1                    | 18,665            | 9,591          | 51.4                   | 9,074          | 48.6                   |
| 1                          | 18,462            | 9,606          | 52.0                   | 8,856          | 48.0                   |
| 2                          | 19,467            | 10,097         | 51.9                   | 9,370          | 48.1                   |
| 3                          | 20,405            | 10,523         | 51.6                   | 9,882          | 48.4                   |
| 4                          | 20,132            | 10,388         | 51.6                   | 9,744          | 48.4                   |
| 5                          | 20,141            | 10,432         | 51.8                   | 9,709          | 48.2                   |
| 6                          | 20,450            | 10,504         | 51.4                   | 9,946          | 48.6                   |
| 7                          | 20,665            | 10,723         | 51.9                   | 9,942          | 48.1                   |
| 8                          | 19,268            | 9,879          | 51.3                   | 9,389          | 48.7                   |
| 9                          | 19,346            | 9,910          | 51.2                   | 9,436          | 48.8                   |
| 10                         | 19,927            | 10,373         | 52.1                   | 9,554          | 47.9                   |
| 11                         | 19,125            | 9,886          | 51.7                   | 9,239          | 48.3                   |
| 12                         | 19,035            | 9,801          | 51.5                   | 9,234          | 48.5                   |
| 13                         | 18,242            | 9,346          | 51.2                   | 8,896          | 48.8                   |
| 14                         | 19,527            | 10,068         | 51.6                   | 9,459          | 48.4                   |
| 15                         | 20,009            | 10,377         | 51.9                   | 9,632          | 48.1                   |
| 16                         | 17,445            | 9,066          | 52.0                   | 8,379          | 48.0                   |
| 17                         | 18,166            | 9,456          | 52.1                   | 8,710          | 47.9                   |
| 18                         | 16,378            | 8,406          | 51.3                   | 7,972          | 48.7                   |
| 19                         | 15,692            | 7,999          | 51.0                   | 7,693          | 49.0                   |
| 20                         | 15,389            | 7,778          | 50.5                   | 7,611          | 49.5                   |
| 21                         | 15,049            | 7,884          | 52.4                   | 7,165          | 47.6                   |
| 22                         | 15,058            | 7,746          | 51.4                   | 7,312          | 48.6                   |
| 23                         | 14,160            | 7,181          | 50.7                   | 6,979          | 49.3                   |
| 24                         | 13,702            | 6,894          | 50.3                   | 6,808          | 49.7                   |
| 25                         | 13,214            | 6,596          | 49.9                   | 6,618          | 50.1                   |
| 26                         | 12,054            | 6,052          | 50.2                   | 6,002          | 49.8                   |
| 27                         | 12,662            | 6,415          | 50.7                   | 6,247          | 49.3                   |
| 28                         | 12,583            | 6,361          | 50.6                   | 6,222          | 49.4                   |
| 29                         | 11,780            | 5,985          | 50.8                   | 5,795          | 49.2                   |
| 30                         | 11,824            | 5,975          | 50.5                   | 5,849          | 49.5                   |
| 31                         | 11,403            | 5,767          | 50.6                   | 5,636          | 49.4                   |
| 32                         | 11,277            | 5,766          | 51.1                   | 5,511          | 48.9                   |
| 33                         | 10,988            | 5,604          | 51.0                   | 5,384          | 49.0                   |
| 34                         | 11,007            | 5,665          | 51.5                   | 5,342          | 48.5                   |
| 35                         | 11,469            | 5,855          | 51.1                   | 5,614          | 48.9                   |
| 36                         | 10,682            | 5,427          | 50.8                   | 5,255          | 49.2                   |
| 37                         | 10,547            | 5,462          | 51.8                   | 5,085          | 48.2                   |
| 38                         | 10,230            | 5,311          | 51.9                   | 4,919          | 48.1                   |
| 39                         | 10,275            | 5,305          | 51.6                   | 4,970          | 48.4                   |
| 40                         | 10,229            | 5,348          | 52.3                   | 4,881          | 47.7                   |

*Continued*

Table 1.6- Continued

| Year/<br>Age Group | Both Sexes | Male  | Percent<br>(%) | Female | Percent<br>(%) |
|--------------------|------------|-------|----------------|--------|----------------|
| 41                 | 9,235      | 4,852 | 52.5           | 4,383  | 47.5           |
| 42                 | 9,850      | 5,084 | 51.6           | 4,766  | 48.4           |
| 43                 | 9,216      | 4,672 | 50.7           | 4,544  | 49.3           |
| 44                 | 8,748      | 4,514 | 51.6           | 4,234  | 48.4           |
| 45                 | 9,592      | 4,958 | 51.7           | 4,634  | 48.3           |
| 46                 | 8,826      | 4,479 | 50.7           | 4,347  | 49.3           |
| 47                 | 8,294      | 4,237 | 51.1           | 4,057  | 48.9           |
| 48                 | 7,831      | 4,026 | 51.4           | 3,805  | 48.6           |
| 49                 | 7,803      | 4,022 | 51.5           | 3,781  | 48.5           |
| 50                 | 7,921      | 4,054 | 51.2           | 3,867  | 48.8           |
| 51                 | 7,418      | 3,828 | 51.6           | 3,590  | 48.4           |
| 52                 | 7,444      | 3,881 | 52.1           | 3,563  | 47.9           |
| 53                 | 6,711      | 3,450 | 51.4           | 3,261  | 48.6           |
| 54                 | 6,517      | 3,240 | 49.7           | 3,277  | 50.3           |
| 55                 | 6,945      | 3,449 | 49.7           | 3,496  | 50.3           |
| 56                 | 6,220      | 3,122 | 50.2           | 3,098  | 49.8           |
| 57                 | 5,925      | 2,971 | 50.1           | 2,954  | 49.9           |
| 58                 | 5,481      | 2,687 | 49.0           | 2,794  | 51.0           |
| 59                 | 5,371      | 2,715 | 50.5           | 2,656  | 49.5           |
| 60                 | 5,415      | 2,667 | 49.3           | 2,748  | 50.7           |
| 61                 | 4,791      | 2,321 | 48.4           | 2,470  | 51.6           |
| 62                 | 4,626      | 2,245 | 48.5           | 2,381  | 51.5           |
| 63                 | 4,110      | 2,005 | 48.8           | 2,105  | 51.2           |
| 64                 | 3,809      | 1,823 | 47.9           | 1,986  | 52.1           |
| 65                 | 4,089      | 1,860 | 45.5           | 2,229  | 54.5           |
| 66                 | 3,275      | 1,529 | 46.7           | 1,746  | 53.3           |
| 67                 | 3,173      | 1,444 | 45.5           | 1,729  | 54.5           |
| 68                 | 2,776      | 1,225 | 44.1           | 1,551  | 55.9           |
| 69                 | 2,544      | 1,099 | 43.2           | 1,445  | 56.8           |
| 70                 | 2,443      | 1,043 | 42.7           | 1,400  | 57.3           |
| 71                 | 2,013      | 871   | 43.3           | 1,142  | 56.7           |
| 72                 | 2,083      | 872   | 41.9           | 1,211  | 58.1           |
| 73                 | 1,992      | 843   | 42.3           | 1,149  | 57.7           |
| 74                 | 1,712      | 674   | 39.4           | 1,038  | 60.6           |
| 75                 | 1,831      | 715   | 39.0           | 1,116  | 61.0           |
| 76                 | 1,396      | 540   | 38.7           | 856    | 61.3           |
| 77                 | 1,297      | 501   | 38.6           | 796    | 61.4           |
| 78                 | 1,348      | 493   | 36.6           | 855    | 63.4           |
| 79                 | 1,251      | 442   | 35.3           | 809    | 64.7           |
| 80                 | 1,109      | 359   | 32.4           | 750    | 67.6           |
| 81                 | 792        | 290   | 36.6           | 502    | 63.4           |
| 82                 | 820        | 304   | 37.1           | 516    | 62.9           |
| 83                 | 700        | 230   | 32.9           | 470    | 67.1           |
| 84                 | 618        | 211   | 34.1           | 407    | 65.9           |
| 85                 | 586        | 189   | 32.3           | 397    | 67.7           |

Continued

Table 1.6- Concluded

| Year/<br>Age Group | Both Sexes | Male | Percent<br>(%) | Female | Percent<br>(%) |
|--------------------|------------|------|----------------|--------|----------------|
| 86                 | 343        | 86   | 25.1           | 257    | 74.9           |
| 87                 | 320        | 96   | 30.0           | 224    | 70.0           |
| 88                 | 282        | 90   | 31.9           | 192    | 68.1           |
| 89                 | 226        | 57   | 25.2           | 169    | 74.8           |
| 90                 | 209        | 58   | 27.8           | 151    | 72.2           |
| 91                 | 134        | 25   | 18.7           | 109    | 81.3           |
| 92                 | 107        | 20   | 18.7           | 87     | 81.3           |
| 93                 | 71         | 27   | 38.0           | 44     | 62.0           |
| 94                 | 69         | 20   | 29.0           | 49     | 71.0           |
| 95                 | 77         | 21   | 27.3           | 56     | 72.7           |
| 96                 | 34         | 8    | 23.5           | 26     | 76.5           |
| 97                 | 29         | 12   | 41.4           | 17     | 58.6           |
| 98                 | 15         | 7    | 46.7           | 8      | 53.3           |
| 99                 | 12         | 4    | 33.3           | 8      | 66.7           |
| 100                | 13         | 5    | 38.5           | 8      | 61.5           |
| 101 and over       | 42         | 14   | 33.3           | 28     | 66.7           |

---

Source: Philippine Statistics Authority, 2015 Census of Population

**TABLE 1.7 Household Population by Single-Year Age and Sex,  
Oriental Mindoro: Census Year 2015**

| <b>Year/<br/>Age Group</b> | <b>Both Sexes</b> | <b>Male</b>    | <b>Percent<br/>(%)</b> | <b>Female</b>  | <b>Percent<br/>(%)</b> |
|----------------------------|-------------------|----------------|------------------------|----------------|------------------------|
| <b>All Ages</b>            | <b>836,125</b>    | <b>424,858</b> | <b>50.8</b>            | <b>411,267</b> | <b>49.2</b>            |
| Under 1                    | 18,661            | 9,590          | 51.4                   | 9,071          | 48.6                   |
| 1                          | 18,451            | 9,600          | 52.0                   | 8,851          | 48.0                   |
| 2                          | 19,460            | 10,093         | 51.9                   | 9,367          | 48.1                   |
| 3                          | 20,401            | 10,521         | 51.6                   | 9,880          | 48.4                   |
| 4                          | 20,126            | 10,385         | 51.6                   | 9,741          | 48.4                   |
| 5                          | 20,133            | 10,427         | 51.8                   | 9,706          | 48.2                   |
| 6                          | 20,448            | 10,504         | 51.4                   | 9,944          | 48.6                   |
| 7                          | 20,656            | 10,718         | 51.9                   | 9,938          | 48.1                   |
| 8                          | 19,264            | 9,876          | 51.3                   | 9,388          | 48.7                   |
| 9                          | 19,339            | 9,906          | 51.2                   | 9,433          | 48.8                   |
| 10                         | 19,919            | 10,370         | 52.1                   | 9,549          | 47.9                   |
| 11                         | 19,115            | 9,879          | 51.7                   | 9,236          | 48.3                   |
| 12                         | 19,023            | 9,794          | 51.5                   | 9,229          | 48.5                   |
| 13                         | 18,227            | 9,338          | 51.2                   | 8,889          | 48.8                   |
| 14                         | 19,508            | 10,062         | 51.6                   | 9,446          | 48.4                   |
| 15                         | 19,989            | 10,363         | 51.8                   | 9,626          | 48.2                   |
| 16                         | 17,375            | 9,019          | 51.9                   | 8,356          | 48.1                   |
| 17                         | 18,066            | 9,391          | 52.0                   | 8,675          | 48.0                   |
| 18                         | 16,294            | 8,358          | 51.3                   | 7,936          | 48.7                   |
| 19                         | 15,598            | 7,944          | 50.9                   | 7,654          | 49.1                   |
| 20                         | 15,286            | 7,719          | 50.5                   | 7,567          | 49.5                   |
| 21                         | 14,955            | 7,823          | 52.3                   | 7,132          | 47.7                   |
| 22                         | 14,974            | 7,681          | 51.3                   | 7,293          | 48.7                   |
| 23                         | 14,075            | 7,128          | 50.6                   | 6,947          | 49.4                   |
| 24                         | 13,632            | 6,847          | 50.2                   | 6,785          | 49.8                   |
| 25                         | 13,148            | 6,556          | 49.9                   | 6,592          | 50.1                   |
| 26                         | 11,991            | 6,007          | 50.1                   | 5,984          | 49.9                   |
| 27                         | 12,587            | 6,357          | 50.5                   | 6,230          | 49.5                   |
| 28                         | 12,518            | 6,311          | 50.4                   | 6,207          | 49.6                   |
| 29                         | 11,702            | 5,919          | 50.6                   | 5,783          | 49.4                   |
| 30                         | 11,776            | 5,938          | 50.4                   | 5,838          | 49.6                   |
| 31                         | 11,352            | 5,728          | 50.5                   | 5,624          | 49.5                   |
| 32                         | 11,219            | 5,719          | 51.0                   | 5,500          | 49.0                   |
| 33                         | 10,938            | 5,565          | 50.9                   | 5,373          | 49.1                   |
| 34                         | 10,952            | 5,621          | 51.3                   | 5,331          | 48.7                   |
| 35                         | 11,398            | 5,794          | 50.8                   | 5,604          | 49.2                   |
| 36                         | 10,642            | 5,396          | 50.7                   | 5,246          | 49.3                   |
| 37                         | 10,507            | 5,428          | 51.7                   | 5,079          | 48.3                   |
| 38                         | 10,181            | 5,268          | 51.7                   | 4,913          | 48.3                   |
| 39                         | 10,218            | 5,260          | 51.5                   | 4,958          | 48.5                   |
| 40                         | 10,189            | 5,314          | 52.2                   | 4,875          | 47.8                   |

*Continued*

Table 1.6- Continued

| Year/<br>Age Group | Both Sexes | Male  | Percent<br>(%) | Female | Percent<br>(%) |
|--------------------|------------|-------|----------------|--------|----------------|
| 41                 | 9,197      | 4,821 | 52.4           | 4,376  | 47.6           |
| 42                 | 9,809      | 5,048 | 51.5           | 4,761  | 48.5           |
| 43                 | 9,191      | 4,652 | 50.6           | 4,539  | 49.4           |
| 44                 | 8,726      | 4,496 | 51.5           | 4,230  | 48.5           |
| 45                 | 9,545      | 4,920 | 51.5           | 4,625  | 48.5           |
| 46                 | 8,795      | 4,452 | 50.6           | 4,343  | 49.4           |
| 47                 | 8,258      | 4,206 | 50.9           | 4,052  | 49.1           |
| 48                 | 7,806      | 4,006 | 51.3           | 3,800  | 48.7           |
| 49                 | 7,772      | 3,996 | 51.4           | 3,776  | 48.6           |
| 50                 | 7,885      | 4,025 | 51.0           | 3,860  | 49.0           |
| 51                 | 7,387      | 3,803 | 51.5           | 3,584  | 48.5           |
| 52                 | 7,425      | 3,867 | 52.1           | 3,558  | 47.9           |
| 53                 | 6,681      | 3,426 | 51.3           | 3,255  | 48.7           |
| 54                 | 6,505      | 3,230 | 49.7           | 3,275  | 50.3           |
| 55                 | 6,924      | 3,432 | 49.6           | 3,492  | 50.4           |
| 56                 | 6,206      | 3,109 | 50.1           | 3,097  | 49.9           |
| 57                 | 5,909      | 2,959 | 50.1           | 2,950  | 49.9           |
| 58                 | 5,474      | 2,682 | 49.0           | 2,792  | 51.0           |
| 59                 | 5,357      | 2,704 | 50.5           | 2,653  | 49.5           |
| 60                 | 5,402      | 2,660 | 49.2           | 2,742  | 50.8           |
| 61                 | 4,783      | 2,316 | 48.4           | 2,467  | 51.6           |
| 62                 | 4,615      | 2,235 | 48.4           | 2,380  | 51.6           |
| 63                 | 4,102      | 2,003 | 48.8           | 2,099  | 51.2           |
| 64                 | 3,799      | 1,816 | 47.8           | 1,983  | 52.2           |
| 65                 | 4,083      | 1,856 | 45.5           | 2,227  | 54.5           |
| 66                 | 3,269      | 1,524 | 46.6           | 1,745  | 53.4           |
| 67                 | 3,167      | 1,440 | 45.5           | 1,727  | 54.5           |
| 68                 | 2,771      | 1,222 | 44.1           | 1,549  | 55.9           |
| 69                 | 2,541      | 1,097 | 43.2           | 1,444  | 56.8           |
| 70                 | 2,436      | 1,041 | 42.7           | 1,395  | 57.3           |
| 71                 | 2,010      | 868   | 43.2           | 1,142  | 56.8           |
| 72                 | 2,081      | 871   | 41.9           | 1,210  | 58.1           |
| 73                 | 1,990      | 842   | 42.3           | 1,148  | 57.7           |
| 74                 | 1,711      | 673   | 39.3           | 1,038  | 60.7           |
| 75                 | 1,827      | 713   | 39.0           | 1,114  | 61.0           |
| 76                 | 1,393      | 538   | 38.6           | 855    | 61.4           |
| 77                 | 1,296      | 500   | 38.6           | 796    | 61.4           |
| 78                 | 1,346      | 492   | 36.6           | 854    | 63.4           |
| 79                 | 1,250      | 441   | 35.3           | 809    | 64.7           |
| 80                 | 1,108      | 359   | 32.4           | 749    | 67.6           |
| 81                 | 792        | 290   | 36.6           | 502    | 63.4           |
| 82                 | 818        | 304   | 37.2           | 514    | 62.8           |

Continued

Table 1.6- Concluded

| Year/<br>Age Group | Both Sexes | Male | Percent<br>(%) | Female | Percent<br>(%) |
|--------------------|------------|------|----------------|--------|----------------|
| 83                 | 698        | 230  | 33.0           | 468    | 67.0           |
| 84                 | 614        | 211  | 34.4           | 403    | 65.6           |
| 85                 | 583        | 189  | 32.4           | 394    | 67.6           |
| 86                 | 341        | 86   | 25.2           | 255    | 74.8           |
| 87                 | 319        | 95   | 29.8           | 224    | 70.2           |
| 88                 | 282        | 90   | 31.9           | 192    | 68.1           |
| 89                 | 225        | 57   | 25.3           | 168    | 74.7           |
| 90                 | 209        | 58   | 27.8           | 151    | 72.2           |
| 91                 | 134        | 25   | 18.7           | 109    | 81.3           |
| 92                 | 107        | 20   | 18.7           | 87     | 81.3           |
| 93                 | 71         | 27   | 38.0           | 44     | 62.0           |
| 94                 | 69         | 20   | 29.0           | 49     | 71.0           |
| 95                 | 77         | 21   | 27.3           | 56     | 72.7           |
| 96                 | 34         | 8    | 23.5           | 26     | 76.5           |
| 97                 | 29         | 12   | 41.4           | 17     | 58.6           |
| 98                 | 15         | 7    | 46.7           | 8      | 53.3           |
| 99                 | 12         | 4    | 33.3           | 8      | 66.7           |
| 100                | 13         | 5    | 38.5           | 8      | 61.5           |
| 101 and over       | 41         | 13   | 31.7           | 28     | 68.3           |

---

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, 2015 Census of Population

**TABLE 1.8 Household Population 10 Years Old and Over by Age Group, Marital Status, and Sex, Oriental Mindoro: 2015**

| Sex /<br>Age Group | Household<br>Population<br>10 Years Old<br>and Over | Marital Status |                |               |                        |               | Common Law/<br>Live-in | Unknown |
|--------------------|---|----------------|----------------|---------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|---------|
|                    |   | Single         | Married        | Widowed       | Divorced/<br>Separated |               |                        |         |
| <b>Both Sexes</b>  | <b>644,669</b>                                      | <b>270,326</b> | <b>279,499</b> | <b>30,846</b> | <b>9,223</b>           | <b>54,774</b> | <b>1</b>               |         |
| Below 20           | 183,114   | 177,278        | 1,744          | 48            | 85                     | 3,959         | -                      |         |
| 20 - 24            | 72,922  | 44,751         | 15,549         | 156           | 535                    | 11,931        | -                      |         |
| 25 - 29            | 61,946  | 20,600         | 28,963         | 223           | 894                    | 11,266        | -                      |         |
| 30 - 34            | 56,237  | 9,740          | 36,628         | 428           | 1,095                  | 8,346         | -                      |         |
| 35 - 39            | 52,946  | 5,413          | 39,589         | 737           | 1,314                  | 5,893         | -                      |         |
| 40 - 44            | 47,112  | 3,607          | 36,929         | 1,105         | 1,289                  | 4,182         | -                      |         |
| 45 - 49            | 42,176  | 2,749          | 33,405         | 1,678         | 1,245                  | 3,099         | -                      |         |
| 50 - 54            | 35,883  | 1,994          | 28,004         | 2,597         | 945                    | 2,343         | -                      |         |
| 55 - 59            | 29,870  | 1,436          | 22,671         | 3,463         | 766                    | 1,534         | -                      |         |
| 60 - 64            | 22,701  | 1,088          | 15,903         | 4,156         | 518                    | 1,036         | -                      |         |
| 65 - 69            | 15,831  | 666            | 9,806          | 4,458         | 301                    | 600           | -                      |         |
| 70 - 74            | 10,228  | 382            | 5,395          | 4,019         | 127                    | 305           | -                      |         |
| 75 - 79            | 7,112   | 305            | 3,050          | 3,522         | 68                     | 167           | -                      |         |
| 80 and over        | 6,591   | 317            | 1,863          | 4,256         | 41                     | 113           | 1                      |         |

*Continued*

Table 1.8 - Continued

| Sex /<br>Age Group | Household<br>Population<br>10 Years Old<br>and Over | Marital Status |                |              |                        |               | Common Law/<br>Live-in | Unknown |
|--------------------|---|----------------|----------------|--------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|---------|
|                    |   | Single         | Married        | Widowed      | Divorced/<br>Separated |               |                        |         |
| <b>Male</b>        | <b>325,010</b>                                      | <b>148,864</b> | <b>138,769</b> | <b>6,557</b> | <b>3,892</b>           | <b>26,928</b> | <b>-</b>               |         |
| Below 20           | 94,518  | 93,212         | 339            | 20           | 24                     | 923           | -                      |         |
| 20 - 24            | 37,198  | 26,714         | 5,313          | 63           | 100                    | 5,008         | -                      |         |
| 25 - 29            | 31,150  | 12,598         | 12,473         | 88           | 260                    | 5,731         | -                      |         |
| 30 - 34            | 28,571  | 6,103          | 17,375         | 143          | 383                    | 4,567         | -                      |         |
| 35 - 39            | 27,146  | 3,388          | 19,712         | 244          | 573                    | 3,229         | -                      |         |
| 40 - 44            | 24,331  | 2,309          | 18,776         | 349          | 603                    | 2,294         | -                      |         |
| 45 - 49            | 21,580  | 1,644          | 17,244         | 434          | 591                    | 1,667         | -                      |         |
| 50 - 54            | 18,351  | 1,135          | 14,803         | 655          | 481                    | 1,277         | -                      |         |
| 55 - 59            | 14,886  | 742            | 12,129         | 758          | 377                    | 880           | -                      |         |
| 60 - 64            | 11,030  | 511            | 8,817          | 832          | 252                    | 618           | -                      |         |
| 65 - 69            | 7,139   | 255            | 5,530          | 857          | 128                    | 369           | -                      |         |
| 70 - 74            | 4,295   | 127            | 3,142          | 768          | 66                     | 192           | -                      |         |
| 75 - 79            | 2,684   | 73             | 1,889          | 584          | 33                     | 105           | -                      |         |
| 80 and over        | 2,131   | 53             | 1,227          | 762          | 21                     | 68            | -                      |         |

Continued

Table 1.8 - Concluded

| Sex /<br>Age Group | Household<br>Population<br>10 Years Old<br>and Over | Marital Status |                |               |                        |               | Common Law/<br>Live-in | Unknown |
|--------------------|---|----------------|----------------|---------------|------------------------|---------------|------------------------|---------|
|                    |   | Single         | Married        | Widowed       | Divorced/<br>Separated |               |                        |         |
| <b>Female</b>      | <b>319,659</b>                                      | <b>121,462</b> | <b>140,730</b> | <b>24,289</b> | <b>5,331</b>           | <b>27,846</b> | <b>1</b>               |         |
| Below 20           | 88,596  | 84,066         | 1,405          | 28            | 61                     | 3,036         | -                      |         |
| 20 - 24            | 35,724  | 18,037         | 10,236         | 93            | 435                    | 6,923         | -                      |         |
| 25 - 29            | 30,796  | 8,002          | 16,490         | 135           | 634                    | 5,535         | -                      |         |
| 30 - 34            | 27,666  | 3,637          | 19,253         | 285           | 712                    | 3,779         | -                      |         |
| 35 - 39            | 25,800  | 2,025          | 19,877         | 493           | 741                    | 2,664         | -                      |         |
| 40 - 44            | 22,781  | 1,298          | 18,153         | 756           | 686                    | 1,888         | -                      |         |
| 45 - 49            | 20,596  | 1,105          | 16,161         | 1,244         | 654                    | 1,432         | -                      |         |
| 50 - 54            | 17,532  | 859            | 13,201         | 1,942         | 464                    | 1,066         | -                      |         |
| 55 - 59            | 14,984  | 694            | 10,542         | 2,705         | 389                    | 654           | -                      |         |
| 60 - 64            | 11,671  | 577            | 7,086          | 3,324         | 266                    | 418           | -                      |         |
| 65 - 69            | 8,692   | 411            | 4,276          | 3,601         | 173                    | 231           | -                      |         |
| 70 - 74            | 5,933   | 255            | 2,253          | 3,251         | 61                     | 113           | -                      |         |
| 75 - 79            | 4,428   | 232            | 1,161          | 2,938         | 35                     | 62            | -                      |         |
| 80 and over        | 4,460   | 264            | 636            | 3,494         | 20                     | 45            | 1                      |         |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, 2015 Census of Population

**TABLE 1.9 Average Annual Family Income and Expenditure, Oriental Mindoro: 2006, 2009, 2012, 2015, and 2018**

| Year | Income  | Expenditure |
|------|---------|-------------|
| 2006 | 103,903 | 90,193      |
| 2009 | 142,899 | 125,171     |
| 2012 | 179,831 | 132,465     |
| 2015 | 203,423 | 137,289     |
| 2018 | 296,818 | 184,152     |

Source: Philippine Statistics Authority, *Family Income and Expenditure Survey*

**TABLE 1.10 Annual Per Capita Poverty Threshold and Poverty Incidence Among Families and Population, Oriental Mindoro: 2006, 2009, 2012, 2015 and 2018**

| Year | Annual Per Capita Poverty Threshold | Poverty Incidence Among Families | Poverty Incidence Among Population |
|------|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| 2006 | 13,396                              | 35.7                             | 43.7                               |
| 2009 | 16,710                              | 28.8                             | 36.1                               |
| 2012 | 17,415                              | 21.5                             | 29.3                               |
| 2015 | 20,345                              | 15.3                             | 22.4                               |
| 2018 | 24,470                              | 7.3                              | 10.8                               |

Source: Philippine Statistics Authority, *Family Income and Expenditure Survey*

**TABLE 1.11 Annual Per Capita Food Threshold and Subsistence Incidence Among Families and Population, Oriental Mindoro: 2006, 2009, 2012, 2015 and 2018**

| Year | Annual Per Capita Food Threshold | Subsistence Incidence Among Families | Subsistence Incidence Among Population |
|------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|--|
| 2006 | 9,352                            | 16.6                                 | 22.0                                   |
| 2009 | 11,720                           | 9.8                                  | 14.1                                   |
| 2012 | 12,192                           | 8.1                                  | 11.6                                   |
| 2015 | 14,193                           | 6.8                                  | 9.8                                    |
| 2018 | 16,922                           | 1.9                                  | 3.0                                    |

Source: Philippine Statistics Authority, *Family Income and Expenditure Survey*

**TABLE 1.12 Consumer Price Index, Inflation Rate and Purchasing Power of the  
Peso by Month, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**

(Base Year 2012=100)

| Year        | Month                 | Consumer Price Index | Inflation Rate | Purchasing Power of Peso |
|-------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------------|--------------------------|
| <b>2015</b> | <b>Annual Average</b> | <b>106.8</b>         | <b>1.3</b>     | <b>0.94</b>              |
|             | January               | 107.0                | 1.4            | 0.93                     |
|             | February              | 106.5                | 1.5            | 0.94                     |
|             | March                 | 105.9                | 1.9            | 0.94                     |
|             | April                 | 106.2                | 2.0            | 0.94                     |
|             | May                   | 106.2                | 1.4            | 0.94                     |
|             | June                  | 106.2                | 1.0            | 0.94                     |
|             | July                  | 106.4                | 0.9            | 0.94                     |
|             | August                | 106.4                | 1.0            | 0.94                     |
|             | September             | 107.1                | 0.8            | 0.93                     |
|             | October               | 107.5                | 1.2            | 0.93                     |
|             | November              | 108.3                | 1.6            | 0.92                     |
|             | December              | 108.1                | 1.1            | 0.93                     |
| <b>2016</b> | <b>Annual Average</b> | <b>109.6</b>         | <b>2.6</b>     | <b>0.91</b>              |
|             | January               | 109.5                | 2.3            | 0.91                     |
|             | February              | 109.5                | 2.8            | 0.91                     |
|             | March                 | 109.0                | 2.9            | 0.92                     |
|             | April                 | 109.0                | 2.6            | 0.92                     |
|             | May                   | 109.2                | 2.8            | 0.92                     |
|             | June                  | 109.6                | 3.2            | 0.91                     |
|             | July                  | 109.4                | 2.8            | 0.91                     |
|             | August                | 109.3                | 2.7            | 0.91                     |
|             | September             | 109.6                | 2.3            | 0.91                     |
|             | October               | 110.0                | 2.3            | 0.91                     |
|             | November              | 110.6                | 2.1            | 0.90                     |
|             | December              | 110.9                | 2.6            | 0.90                     |
| <b>2017</b> | <b>Annual Average</b> | <b>112.6</b>         | <b>2.7</b>     | <b>0.89</b>              |
|             | January               | 111.4                | 1.7            | 0.90                     |
|             | February              | 112.1                | 2.4            | 0.89                     |
|             | March                 | 111.9                | 2.7            | 0.89                     |
|             | April                 | 112.7                | 3.4            | 0.89                     |
|             | May                   | 112.0                | 2.6            | 0.89                     |
|             | June                  | 112.2                | 2.4            | 0.89                     |
|             | July                  | 112.5                | 2.8            | 0.89                     |
|             | August                | 112.9                | 3.3            | 0.89                     |
|             | September             | 113.1                | 3.2            | 0.88                     |
|             | October               | 113.0                | 2.7            | 0.88                     |
|             | November              | 113.3                | 2.4            | 0.88                     |
|             | December              | 114.1                | 2.9            | 0.88                     |

*Continued*

Table 1.12- Concluded

| Year        | Month                 | Consumer Price Index | Inflation Rate | Purchasing Power of Peso |
|-------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------------|--------------------------|
| <b>2018</b> | <b>Annual Average</b> | <b>118.3</b>         | <b>5.1</b>     | <b>0.85</b>              |
|             | January               | 115.6                | 3.8            | 0.87                     |
|             | February              | 116.0                | 3.5            | 0.86                     |
|             | March                 | 116.2                | 3.8            | 0.86                     |
|             | April                 | 116.5                | 3.4            | 0.86                     |
|             | May                   | 116.2                | 3.8            | 0.86                     |
|             | June                  | 116.2                | 3.6            | 0.86                     |
|             | July                  | 116.3                | 3.4            | 0.86                     |
|             | August                | 117.5                | 4.1            | 0.85                     |
|             | September             | 121.9                | 7.8            | 0.82                     |
|             | October               | 123.8                | 9.6            | 0.81                     |
|             | November              | 121.5                | 7.2            | 0.82                     |
|             | December              | 121.3                | 6.3            | 0.82                     |
| <b>2019</b> | <b>Annual Average</b> | <b>122.2</b>         | <b>3.3</b>     | <b>0.82</b>              |
|             | January               | 120.5                | 4.2            | 0.83                     |
|             | February              | 120.5                | 3.9            | 0.83                     |
|             | March                 | 120.4                | 3.6            | 0.83                     |
|             | April                 | 120.5                | 3.4            | 0.83                     |
|             | May                   | 120.7                | 3.9            | 0.83                     |
|             | June                  | 120.8                | 4.0            | 0.83                     |
|             | July                  | 122.2                | 5.1            | 0.82                     |
|             | August                | 123.0                | 4.7            | 0.81                     |
|             | September             | 124.0                | 1.7            | 0.81                     |
|             | October               | 124.5                | 0.6            | 0.80                     |
|             | November              | 124.1                | 2.1            | 0.81                     |
|             | December              | 124.7                | 2.8            | 0.80                     |
| <b>2020</b> | <b>Annual Average</b> | <b>126.8</b>         | <b>3.8</b>     | <b>0.79</b>              |
|             | January               | 125.8                | 4.4            | 0.79                     |
|             | February              | 126.1                | 4.6            | 0.79                     |
|             | March                 | 125.8                | 4.5            | 0.79                     |
|             | April                 | 126.3                | 4.8            | 0.79                     |
|             | May                   | 125.2                | 3.7            | 0.80                     |
|             | June                  | 126.3                | 4.6            | 0.79                     |
|             | July                  | 125.3                | 2.5            | 0.80                     |
|             | August                | 126.3                | 2.7            | 0.79                     |
|             | September             | 127.2                | 2.6            | 0.79                     |
|             | October               | 127.4                | 2.3            | 0.78                     |
|             | November              | 129.1                | 4.0            | 0.77                     |
|             | December              | 130.5                | 4.7            | 0.77                     |

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Retail Price Survey (RPS) of Selected Commodities and Services for the Generation of Consumer Price Index (CPI)*

## CHAPTER 2

### ECONOMIC ACTIVITIES

#### CHAPTER CONTENTS

|            |  | Page |
|------------|--|------|
| Table 2.1  | Volume of Production, Area Harvested and Average Yield of Palay by Type of Ecosystem, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....                            | 2-2  |
| Table 2.2  | Volume of Production, Area Harvested and Average Yield of Corn by Type of Ecosystem, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....                             | 2-2  |
| Table 2.3  | Volume of Production of Major, Priority, and Minor Fruits, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....   | 2-3  |
| Table 2.4  | Volume of Production of Major, Priority, and Minor Vegetables, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....   | 2-5  |
| Table 2.5  | Volume of Production of Major, Priority, and Minor Non-Food and Industrial Crops, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....                                | 2-7  |
| Table 2.6  | Area Planted/Harvested of Major, Priority, and Minor Fruits, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....   | 2-8  |
| Table 2.7  | Area Planted/Harvested of Major, Priority, and Minor Vegetables, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020.....  | 2-10 |
| Table 2.8  | Area Planted/Harvested of Major, Priority, and Minor Non-Food and Industrial Crops, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020.....                               | 2-12 |
| Table 2.9  | Inventory of Livestock and Poultry by Kind, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....  | 2-13 |
| Table 2.10 | Volume of Fish Production by Subsector, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....  | 2-13 |
| Table 2.11 | Number, Floor Area and Value of Private Building Construction, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....   | 2-14 |
| Table 2.12 | Number of Small and Medium Enterprises (SMEs) Owners by Sex and Total Number of Employment by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 ..... | 2-14 |
| Table 2.13 | Number of Approved Business Permits by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019 .....  | 2-18 |
| Table 2.14 | Gross Domestic Product by Industry, Oriental Mindoro: 2018-2020 (at Current Prices).....   | 2-19 |
| Table 2.15 | Gross Domestic Product by Industry, Oriental Mindoro: 2018-2020 (at Constant 2018 Prices) .....  | 2-20 |
| Table 2.16 | Gross Domestic Product Implicit Price Index, by Industry, Oriental Mindoro: 2018-2020 .....  | 2-21 |

**TABLE 2.1 Volume of Production, Area Harvested and Average Yield of Palay by Type of Ecosystem, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**

(Production in Metric Tons, Area Harvested in Hectares, Yield in Metric Ton/Hectare)

| Type of Ecosystem          | 2015    | 2016    | 2017    | 2018    | 2019    | 2020    |
|----------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| <b>Palay</b>               |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Volume of Production       | 392,213 | 383,608 | 420,465 | 435,709 | 420,002 | 430,967 |
| Area Harvested             | 101,514 | 103,990 | 105,509 | 106,676 | 105,336 | 99,897  |
| Average Yield              | 3.86    | 3.69    | 3.99    | 4.08    | 3.99    | 4.31    |
| <b>Irrigated Ecosystem</b> |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Volume of Production       | 345,219 | 336,078 | 364,153 | 377,321 | 363,328 | 374,683 |
| Area Harvested             | 85,452  | 87,289  | 87,920  | 89,137  | 88,191  | 83,845  |
| Average Yield              | 4.04    | 3.85    | 4.14    | 4.23    | 4.12    | 4.47    |
| <b>Rainfed Ecosystem</b>   |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Volume of Production       | 46,994  | 47,530  | 56,312  | 58,388  | 56,674  | 56,284  |
| Area Harvested             | 16,062  | 16,701  | 17,589  | 17,539  | 17,145  | 16,052  |
| Average Yield              | 2.93    | 2.85    | 3.20    | 3.33    | 3.31    | 3.51    |

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Palay Production Survey*

**TABLE 2.2 Volume of Production, Area Harvested and Average Yield of Corn by Type of Corn, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**

(Production in Metric Tons, Area Harvested in Hectares, Yield in Metric Ton/Hectare)

| Type of Corn         | 2015  | 2016  | 2017  | 2018  | 2019  | 2020  |
|----------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| <b>Corn</b>          |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Volume of Production | 4,808 | 5,685 | 5,713 | 5,510 | 3,609 | 5,391 |
| Area Harvested       | 1,893 | 2,008 | 1,619 | 1,946 | 1,431 | 1,818 |
| Average Yield        | 2.54  | 2.83  | 3.53  | 2.83  | 2.52  | 2.97  |
| <b>White Corn</b>    |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Volume of Production | 660   | 690   | 477   | 709   | 439   | 385   |
| Area Harvested       | 305   | 300   | 210   | 362   | 289   | 256   |
| Average Yield        | 2.16  | 2.30  | 2.27  | 1.96  | 1.52  | 1.50  |
| <b>Yellow Corn</b>   |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Volume of Production | 4,148 | 4,995 | 5,236 | 4,801 | 3,170 | 5,007 |
| Area Harvested       | 1,588 | 1,708 | 1,409 | 1,584 | 1,142 | 1,562 |
| Average Yield        | 2.61  | 2.92  | 3.72  | 3.03  | 2.78  | 3.21  |

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Corn Production Survey*

**TABLE 2.3 Volume of Production of Major, Priority, and Minor Fruits,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**  
(in Metric Tons)

| Type of Crop     | 2015              | 2016             | 2017             | 2018             | 2019              | 2020             |
|------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|
| <b>MAJOR:</b>    | <b>209,861.83</b> | <b>98,409.01</b> | <b>88,498.95</b> | <b>97,870.12</b> | <b>116,080.94</b> | <b>54,915.47</b> |
| Banana           | 126,581.63        | 57,076.77        | 49,802.93        | 59,794.92        | 64,318.38         | 20,537.70        |
| Bungulan         | 1,697.77          | 1,152.76         | 1,103.25         | 1,210.41         | 1,342.09          | 734.49           |
| Lakatan          | 26,838.91         | 10,273.62        | 9,280.25         | 11,395.63        | 12,498.28         | 4,514.49         |
| Latundan         | 18,436.23         | 10,154.62        | 8,960.15         | 10,508.54        | 11,219.24         | 2,767.88         |
| Saba             | 78,559.88         | 34,848.30        | 29,864.45        | 36,056.95        | 38,596.51         | 12,211.49        |
| Others           | 1,048.84          | 647.47           | 594.83           | 623.39           | 662.26            | 309.35           |
| Calamansi        | 83,087.02         | 41,184.67        | 38,576.33        | 37,957.93        | 51,635.94         | 34,247.82        |
| Mango            | 111.30            | 75.08            | 46.34            | 45.68            | 50.81             | 69.30            |
| Carabao          | 41.43             | 31.38            | 19.18            | 18.98            | 20.97             | 40.68            |
| Piko             | 23.72             | 15.36            | 10.73            | 10.41            | 12.45             | 12.41            |
| Others           | 46.15             | 28.34            | 16.43            | 16.29            | 17.39             | 16.21            |
| Pineapple        | 81.88             | 72.49            | 73.35            | 71.59            | 75.81             | 60.65            |
| <b>PRIORITY:</b> | <b>1,400.74</b>   | <b>948.87</b>    | <b>728.67</b>    | <b>654.92</b>    | <b>766.29</b>     | <b>588.47</b>    |
| Balimbing        | 0.51              | 0.43             | 0.44             | 0.44             | 0.45              | 0.31             |
| Durian           | 10.47             | 8.13             | 6.43             | 5.48             | 5.81              | 2.34             |
| Lanzones         | 138.78            | 110.30           | 51.98            | 39.21            | 75.48             | 18.94            |
| Mangosteen       | 1.20              | 0.85             | 0.69             | 0.59             | 0.43              | 0.31             |
| Papaya           | 336.38            | 218.73           | 191.30           | 153.89           | 163.40            | 115.00           |
| Hawaiian         | 32.27             | 25.49            | 29.90            | 28.41            | 30.71             | 24.02            |
| Native           | 294.97            | 186.14           | 154.37           | 118.74           | 125.73            | 86.82            |
| Solo             | 9.14              | 7.10             | 7.03             | 6.74             | 6.96              | 4.16             |
| Rambutan         | 313.60            | 197.68           | 142.90           | 113.27           | 134.93            | 62.34            |
| Tamarind         | 3.35              | 2.76             | 2.43             | 2.38             | 2.57              | 2.17             |
| Watermelon       | 278.68            | 235.59           | 177.39           | 196.98           | 216.27            | 212.88           |
| Mandarin         | 317.77            | 174.40           | 155.11           | 142.68           | 166.95            | 174.18           |

*Continued*

Table 2.3 - Concluded

| Type of Crop  | 2015          | 2016          | 2017          | 2018          | 2019          | 2020          |
|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| <b>MINOR:</b> | <b>180.29</b> | <b>228.11</b> | <b>213.24</b> | <b>219.46</b> | <b>241.05</b> | <b>217.51</b> |
| Avocado       | 15.77         | 13.13         | 16.59         | 18.90         | 17.87         | 12.68         |
| Guava         | 1.00          | 0.93          | 1.75          | 1.80          | 1.91          | 1.55          |
| Native        | 1.00          | 0.93          | 1.75          | 1.80          | 1.91          | 1.55          |
| Guayabano     | 38.12         | 46.69         | 43.52         | 42.95         | 48.97         | 31.32         |
| Jackfruit     | 59.73         | 51.38         | 52.75         | 52.87         | 56.24         | 51.79         |
| Melon         | 9.04          | 69.48         | 56.39         | 57.27         | 62.25         | 68.34         |
| Honey-dew     | -             | -             | -             | -             | 0.40          | 0.26          |
| Muskmelon     | 9.04          | 69.48         | 56.39         | 57.27         | 61.85         | 68.08         |
| Santol        | 1.53          | 1.19          | 0.16          | 0.16          | 0.18          | 0.17          |
| Starapple     | 2.95          | 2.80          | 2.03          | 1.98          | 2.03          | 1.77          |
| Pomelo        | 20.69         | 19.10         | 21.01         | 25.56         | 28.58         | 21.38         |
| Atis          | 10.59         | 9.83          | 6.69          | 6.31          | 8.79          | 17.57         |
| Breadfruit    | -             | -             | -             | -             | 0.20          | 1.48          |
| Chico         | 3.77          | 3.54          | 3.10          | 2.88          | 2.98          | 1.69          |
| Duhat         | 1.36          | 1.27          | 1.07          | 1.01          | 1.00          | 0.88          |
| Marang        | 15.74         | 8.77          | 8.08          | 7.04          | 9.26          | 5.41          |
| Sineguelas    | -             | -             | -             | -             | -             | 1.00          |
| Lime          | -             | -             | 0.10          | 0.73          | 0.79          | 0.48          |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Crops Production Survey (CrPS)*

**TABLE 2.4 Volume of Production of Major, Priority, and Minor Vegetables, Oriental Mindoro:  
2015-2020**  
(in Metric Tons)

| Type of Crop                | 2015            | 2016            | 2017             | 2018             | 2019             | 2020             |
|-----------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| <b>MAJOR:</b>               | <b>9,955.70</b> | <b>9,954.93</b> | <b>13,734.53</b> | <b>13,011.35</b> | <b>14,012.91</b> | <b>13,379.67</b> |
| Mungbean/Mongo              | 13.72           | 42.00           | 40.87            | 37.24            | 19.99            | 27.08            |
| Peanut                      | 5.63            | 31.91           | 32.35            | 14.36            | 13.18            | 16.67            |
| Eggplant                    | 448.39          | 496.32          | 1,417.21         | 1,422.91         | 1,309.42         | 1,216.66         |
| Tomato                      | 197.63          | 236.74          | 834.32           | 880.17           | 789.61           | 1,444.57         |
| Garlic (Bulb)               | 164.62          | 129.25          | 157.02           | 140.84           | 157.78           | 71.70            |
| Onion (Matured<br>bulb)     | 1,000.34        | 1,331.50        | 2,254.88         | 2,002.28         | 2,302.11         | 2,006.76         |
| Bermuda                     | 1,000.34        | 1,331.50        | 2,254.88         | 2,002.28         | 2,302.11         | 2,006.76         |
| Camote                      | 2,878.22        | 2,452.81        | 2,500.69         | 2,403.77         | 2,627.40         | 2,284.73         |
| Cassava for:                | 5,247.15        | 5,234.40        | 6,497.19         | 6,109.78         | 6,793.42         | 6,311.50         |
| Food                        | -               | 4,769.58        | 6,067.74         | 5,722.82         | 6,421.02         | 5,963.40         |
| Industrial use              | -               | 464.82          | 429.45           | 386.96           | 372.40           | 348.10           |
| <b>PRIORITY:</b>            | <b>4,093.52</b> | <b>3,761.83</b> | <b>6,755.19</b>  | <b>6,543.94</b>  | <b>6,676.78</b>  | <b>6,030.88</b>  |
| Snap Beans/<br>Habitchuelas | 3.15            | 1.86            | 4.17             | 3.51             | 3.48             | 3.41             |
| Banana Blossom              | 838.75          | 449.36          | 372.03           | 410.63           | 427.34           | 242.33           |
| Swamp Cabbage/<br>Kangkong  | 295.83          | 259.25          | 392.01           | 422.14           | 431.16           | 393.61           |
| Pechay                      | 115.14          | 146.67          | 550.86           | 485.36           | 483.28           | 495.68           |
| Native                      | 115.14          | 146.67          | 550.86           | 485.36           | 483.28           | 495.68           |
| Ampalaya fruit              | 198.12          | 234.71          | 587.56           | 552.95           | 433.33           | 404.75           |
| Stringbeans                 | 190.97          | 235.48          | 660.01           | 613.75           | 639.00           | 598.66           |
| Bottle Gourd/ Upo           | 45.26           | 51.08           | 125.73           | 116.24           | 126.16           | 123.77           |
| Lady's Finger/Okra          | 20.40           | 37.25           | 99.79            | 97.83            | 109.06           | 90.49            |
| Squash fruit                | 201.60          | 371.97          | 1,034.74         | 972.44           | 1,103.81         | 949.88           |
| Ginger                      | 58.96           | 112.04          | 212.51           | 175.25           | 183.19           | 159.13           |
| Pepper                      | 42.06           | 90.19           | 292.24           | 296.80           | 293.47           | 248.15           |
| Bell                        | 5.37            | 5.92            | 19.69            | 16.06            | 14.09            | 10.94            |
| Finger                      | 36.69           | 84.27           | 272.55           | 280.74           | 279.38           | 237.21           |
| Taro/Gabi                   | 2,076.29        | 1,764.74        | 2,394.76         | 2,374.27         | 2,419.32         | 2,298.11         |
| Radish                      | 6.99            | 7.23            | 28.78            | 22.77            | 24.18            | 22.91            |

Continued

Table 2.4 - Concluded

| Type of Crop        | 2015          | 2016          | 2017          | 2018          | 2019          | 2020          |
|---------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| <b>MINOR:</b>       | <b>616.32</b> | <b>576.58</b> | <b>593.81</b> | <b>585.24</b> | <b>608.95</b> | <b>505.75</b> |
| Camote tops         | 136.84        | 118.51        | 125.00        | 123.29        | 130.94        | 122.16        |
| Patola              | 14.80         | 19.34         | 20.33         | 20.07         | 23.46         | 25.53         |
| Greater Yam/Ubi     | 16.72         | 17.87         | 18.43         | 17.53         | 16.46         | 9.79          |
| Turnips/Singkamas   | 0.45          | 0.40          | 0.36          | 0.45          | 0.35          | 0.14          |
| Black Pepper        | 39.63         | 31.83         | 32.47         | 34.69         | 33.29         | 44.15         |
| Cucumber            | 0.30          | 5.74          | 9.44          | 11.13         | 11.57         | 9.08          |
| Alogbati            | -             | -             | -             | -             | -             | 0.04          |
| Gabi leaves w/ stem | 46.97         | 42.09         | 41.14         | 43.39         | 52.09         | 46.05         |
| Malunggay leaves    | 3.87          | 5.15          | 5.28          | 5.51          | 5.85          | 5.67          |
| Jackfruit young     | 94.10         | 79.76         | 77.17         | 75.83         | 78.77         | 61.27         |
| Green Papaya        | 252.46        | 217.55        | 222.60        | 213.19        | 224.52        | 144.66        |
| Chili pepper fruit  | 7.64          | 35.75         | 38.86         | 37.67         | 30.54         | 36.13         |
| Tugue               | 2.54          | 2.59          | 2.73          | 2.49          | 1.11          | 1.08          |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Crops Production Survey (CrPS)*

**TABLE 2.5 Volume of Production of Major, Priority, and Minor Non-Food and Industrial Crops, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**  
(in Metric Tons)

| Type of Crop                       | 2015             | 2016             | 2017             | 2018             | 2019             | 2020             |
|------------------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| <b>MAJOR:</b>                      | <b>84,121.86</b> | <b>69,830.05</b> | <b>71,249.36</b> | <b>72,853.75</b> | <b>78,617.12</b> | <b>46,633.22</b> |
| Abaca (dried raw fiber)            | 79.64            | 66.16            | 71.31            | 80.25            | 82.94            | 61.97            |
| Coconut (w/ husk)                  | 83,985.02        | 69,713.46        | 71,130.06        | 72,730.70        | 78,493.48        | 46,539.65        |
| Mature                             | 83,400.02        | 69,209.66        | 70,585.19        | 72,145.42        | 77,848.42        | 46,130.30        |
| Young                              | 585.00           | 503.80           | 544.87           | 585.28           | 645.06           | 409.35           |
| Coffee (dried berries w/ pulp)     | 45.39            | 39.40            | 37.38            | 32.93            | 31.66            | 26.22            |
| Arabica                            | 0.15             | 0.11             | 0.08             | 0.07             | 0.07             | 0.06             |
| Excelsa                            | 12.40            | 11.10            | 10.15            | 8.93             | 8.49             | 7.01             |
| Liberica                           | 9.10             | 7.97             | 7.71             | 6.87             | 6.67             | 5.76             |
| Robusta                            | 23.74            | 20.22            | 19.44            | 17.06            | 16.43            | 13.39            |
| Rubber (coagulated cup lump)       | 11.81            | 11.03            | 10.61            | 9.87             | 9.04             | 5.38             |
| <b>PRIORITY:</b>                   | <b>246.61</b>    | <b>206.00</b>    | <b>200.69</b>    | <b>202.09</b>    | <b>220.49</b>    | <b>188.74</b>    |
| Cacao (dried beans w/ pulp)        | 19.74            | 13.52            | 12.71            | 13.35            | 15.88            | 14.73            |
| Cashew (ripe fruit w/ nut)         | 3.21             | 2.34             | 2.50             | 2.34             | 2.43             | 1.47             |
| Palm Fruit:                        | 28.50            | 25.04            | 26.11            | 26.92            | 36.36            | 34.75            |
| Kaong (kernel)                     | 28.50            | 25.04            | 26.11            | 26.92            | 36.36            | 34.75            |
| Coconut Sap/Tuba                   | 195.16           | 165.10           | 159.37           | 159.48           | 165.82           | 137.79           |
| <b>MINOR:</b>                      | <b>251.80</b>    | <b>251.10</b>    | <b>257.36</b>    | <b>267.25</b>    | <b>307.96</b>    | <b>220.18</b>    |
| Coconut Leaves (dried)             | -                | -                | -                | -                | -                | 0.58             |
| Cogon (dried leaves)               | 6.22             | 6.03             | 6.13             | 5.79             | 5.84             | 5.65             |
| Banana Leaves                      | 211.68           | 221.33           | 225.82           | 237.17           | 272.39           | 183.39           |
| Laza/Tambo (dried flower w/ stalk) | -                | -                | 0.38             | 0.37             | 0.39             | 0.33             |
| Nipa Sap/Wine                      | 33.90            | 23.74            | 25.03            | 23.92            | 29.34            | 30.23            |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Crops Production Survey (CrPS)*

**TABLE 2.6 Area Planted/Harvested of Major, Priority, and Minor Fruits,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**  
(in Hectares)

| Type of Crop     | 2015            | 2016            | 2017            | 2018            | 2019            | 2020            |
|------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| <b>MAJOR:</b>    | <b>20,020.3</b> | <b>19,983.0</b> | <b>19,970.5</b> | <b>19,977.5</b> | <b>19,996.0</b> | <b>19,957.5</b> |
| Banana           | 13,994.9        | 13,987.0        | 13,987.0        | 13,987.0        | 13,992.0        | 13,959.0        |
| Bungulan         | 375.0           | 375.0           | 375.0           | 375.0           | 375.0           | 370.0           |
| Lakatan          | 3,017.7         | 3,010.0         | 3,010.0         | 3,010.0         | 3,015.0         | 3,003.0         |
| Latundan         | 3,188.0         | 3,188.0         | 3,188.0         | 3,188.0         | 3,188.0         | 3,180.0         |
| Saba             | 7,119.2         | 7,119.0         | 7,119.0         | 7,119.0         | 7,119.0         | 7,112.0         |
| Others           | 295.0           | 295.0           | 295.0           | 295.0           | 295.0           | 294.0           |
| Calamansi        | 5,903.5         | 5,886.0         | 5,873.5         | 5,873.5         | 5,884.0         | 5,880.0         |
| Mango            | 114.0           | 102.0           | 102.0           | 102.0           | 105.0           | 105.0           |
| Carabao          | 22.0            | 20.0            | 20.0            | 20.0            | 21.0            | 21.0            |
| Piko             | 35.0            | 32.0            | 32.0            | 32.0            | 34.0            | 34.0            |
| Others           | 57.0            | 50.0            | 50.0            | 50.0            | 50.0            | 50.0            |
| Pineapple        | 8.0             | 8.0             | 8.0             | 15.0            | 15.0            | 13.5            |
| <b>PRIORITY:</b> | <b>2,080.7</b>  | <b>2,028.2</b>  | <b>2,014.4</b>  | <b>2,005.2</b>  | <b>2,027.1</b>  | <b>2,014.4</b>  |
| Balimbing        | 0.8             | 0.8             | 0.8             | 0.8             | 0.8             | 0.8             |
| Durian           | 32.0            | 30.0            | 30.0            | 30.0            | 32.5            | 32.5            |
| Lanzones         | 530.0           | 530.0           | 528.0           | 528.0           | 535.0           | 530.0           |
| Mangosteen       | 6.0             | 6.0             | 6.0             | 6.0             | 6.0             | 6.0             |
| Papaya           | 58.3            | 43.8            | 45.9            | 37.9            | 38.9            | 34.5            |
| Hawaiian         | 4.3             | 3.8             | 8.0             | 10.0            | 11.5            | 9.0             |
| Native           | 51.6            | 38.0            | 36.0            | 26.0            | 25.5            | 23.0            |
| Solo             | 2.5             | 2.0             | 1.9             | 1.9             | 1.9             | 2.5             |
| Rambutan         | 850.0           | 827.0           | 825.0           | 825.0           | 830.0           | 830.0           |
| Tamarind         | 2.1             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 1.8             |
| Watermelon       | 42.5            | 40.0            | 32.5            | 31.3            | 37.0            | 34.9            |
| Mandarin         | 559.0           | 548.7           | 544.3           | 544.3           | 545.0           | 544.0           |

*Continued*

**Table 2.6 - Concluded**

| Type of Crop  | 2015         | 2016         | 2017         | 2018         | 2019         | 2020         |
|---------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| <b>MINOR:</b> | <b>117.9</b> | <b>176.3</b> | <b>138.8</b> | <b>134.8</b> | <b>137.5</b> | <b>133.8</b> |
| Avocado       | 9.3          | 9.3          | 9.3          | 9.3          | 9.3          | 9.3          |
| Guava         | 3.9          | 3.9          | 3.9          | 3.9          | 3.9          | 3.9          |
| Native        | 3.9          | 3.9          | 3.9          | 3.9          | 3.9          | 3.9          |
| Guayabano     | 17.0         | 17.0         | 17.0         | 17.0         | 17.0         | 16.0         |
| Jackfruit     | 29.0         | 29.0         | 29.0         | 29.0         | 29.0         | 28.0         |
| Melon         | 7.6          | 66.0         | 26.5         | 22.5         | 23.3         | 22.8         |
| Honey-dew     | -            | -            | -            | -            | 0.3          | 0.3          |
| Muskmelon     | 7.6          | 66.0         | 26.5         | 22.5         | 23.0         | 22.5         |
| Santol        | 19.0         | 19.0         | 19.0         | 19.0         | 19.0         | 18.0         |
| Starapple     | 4.0          | 4.0          | 4.0          | 4.0          | 4.0          | 3.5          |
| Pomelo        | 9.5          | 9.5          | 9.5          | 9.5          | 9.5          | 9.5          |
| Atis          | 5.2          | 5.2          | 5.2          | 5.2          | 5.2          | 5.2          |
| Breadfruit    | -            | -            | -            | -            | 2.0          | 2.3          |
| Chico         | 6.2          | 6.2          | 6.2          | 6.2          | 6.2          | 6.2          |
| Duhat         | 1.0          | 1.0          | 1.0          | 1.0          | 1.0          | 1.0          |
| Marang        | 6.3          | 6.3          | 6.3          | 6.3          | 6.3          | 6.0          |
| Sineguelas    | -            | -            | -            | -            | -            | 0.3          |
| Lime          | -            | -            | 2.0          | 2.0          | 2.0          | 2.0          |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Crops Production Survey (CrPS)*

**TABLE 2.7 Area Planted/Harvested of Major, Priority, and Minor Vegetables,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**  
(in Hectares)

| Type of Crop                | 2015           | 2016           | 2017           | 2018           | 2019           | 2020           |
|-----------------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| <b>MAJOR:</b>               | <b>1,607.6</b> | <b>1,837.5</b> | <b>2,035.3</b> | <b>1,971.1</b> | <b>2,015.8</b> | <b>2,027.5</b> |
| Mongo                       | 46.0           | 155.0          | 76.5           | 74.0           | 44.0           | 45.8           |
| Peanut                      | 15.0           | 89.0           | 62.8           | 33.0           | 20.0           | 26.6           |
| Eggplant                    | 94.8           | 98.0           | 180.0          | 186.0          | 172.5          | 215.8          |
| Tomato                      | 27.5           | 31.0           | 106.2          | 116.0          | 104.5          | 127.8          |
| Garlic (Dried clove)        | 35.0           | 35.0           | 38.0           | 36.0           | 40.0           | 41.7           |
| Onion (Matured bulb)        | 166.0          | 194.0          | 325.0          | 316.0          | 356.0          | 360.0          |
| Bermuda                     | 166.0          | 194.0          | 325.0          | 316.0          | 356.0          | 360.0          |
| Camote                      | 613.4          | 614.0          | 611.0          | 603.0          | 644.0          | 654.8          |
| Cassava for:                | 610.0          | 621.5          | 635.8          | 607.1          | 634.8          | 555.0          |
| Food                        | -              | 558.0          | 572.8          | 549.1          | 580.8          | 507.3          |
| Industrial use              | -              | 63.5           | 63.0           | 58.0           | 54.0           | 47.6           |
| <b>PRIORITY:</b>            | <b>609.6</b>   | <b>673.2</b>   | <b>987.5</b>   | <b>955.3</b>   | <b>1,004.3</b> | <b>1,178.2</b> |
| Snap Beans/<br>Habitchuelas | 0.7            | 0.4            | 0.5            | 0.6            | 0.8            | 0.8            |
| Swamp Cabbage/<br>Kangkong  | 28.3           | 25.6           | 35.5           | 37.4           | 39.0           | 37.6           |
| Pechay                      | 34.0           | 48.5           | 90.0           | 80.0           | 80.1           | 98.4           |
| Native                      | 34.0           | 48.5           | 90.0           | 80.0           | 80.1           | 98.4           |
| Ampalaya fruit              | 39.5           | 40.8           | 70.0           | 68.0           | 55.0           | 77.4           |
| Stringbeans                 | 46.3           | 43.8           | 89.0           | 86.0           | 90.0           | 112.0          |
| Bottle Gourd/ Upo           | 8.3            | 11.5           | 27.0           | 27.0           | 32.7           | 36.4           |
| Lady's Finger/Okra          | 10.7           | 16.5           | 39.0           | 38.5           | 43.8           | 51.7           |
| Squash fruit                | 32.7           | 57.8           | 129.4          | 123.0          | 142.5          | 157.8          |
| Ginger                      | 30.0           | 38.5           | 59.5           | 50.5           | 59.0           | 54.7           |
| Pepper                      | 19.4           | 42.1           | 86.9           | 85.8           | 90.1           | 107.3          |
| Bell                        | 1.4            | 3.6            | 7.9            | 6.3            | 6.0            | 6.4            |
| Finger                      | 18.0           | 38.5           | 79.0           | 79.5           | 84.2           | 100.8          |
| Taro/Gabi                   | 358.0          | 346.0          | 354.0          | 352.0          | 364.2          | 436.3          |
| Radish                      | 2.0            | 1.9            | 6.7            | 6.5            | 7.2            | 7.9            |

*Continued*

**Table 2.7 - Concluded**

| Type of Crop       | 2015        | 2016        | 2017        | 2018         | 2019        | 2020         |
|--------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|--------------|-------------|--------------|
| <b>MINOR:</b>      | <b>64.8</b> | <b>91.6</b> | <b>99.2</b> | <b>103.5</b> | <b>99.5</b> | <b>102.8</b> |
| Patola             | 5.9         | 6.0         | 7.9         | 7.9          | 7.9         | 7.3          |
| Ubi                | 7.3         | 7.9         | 9.4         | 9.5          | 9.5         | 8.7          |
| Singkamas          | 2.8         | 3.3         | 3.5         | 2.8          | 1.5         | 1.7          |
| Black Pepper       | 39.0        | 40.5        | 40.5        | 42.5         | 42.0        | 42.3         |
| Cucumber           | 1.5         | 12.0        | 11.8        | 17.0         | 15.5        | 16.2         |
| Alogbati           | -           | -           | -           | -            | -           | 0.3          |
| Chili pepper fruit | 5.3         | 18.8        | 22.9        | 20.9         | 20.3        | 24.1         |
| Tugue              | 3.2         | 3.3         | 3.3         | 3.0          | 2.9         | 2.3          |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Crops Production Survey (CrPS)*

**TABLE 2.8 Area Planted/Harvested of Major, Priority, and Minor Non-Food and Industrial Crops, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**  
(in Hectares)

| Type of Crop                       | 2015            | 2016            | 2017            | 2018            | 2019            | 2020            |
|------------------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| <b>MAJOR:</b>                      | <b>33,789.3</b> | <b>33,433.8</b> | <b>33,427.0</b> | <b>33,427.0</b> | <b>33,431.0</b> | <b>33,424.0</b> |
| Abaca (dried raw fiber)            | 732.0           | 616.8           | 628.0           | 628.0           | 628.0           | 625.0           |
| Coconut (w/ husk)                  | 32,770.0        | 32,532.0        | 32,514.0        | 32,514.0        | 32,514.0        | 32,510.0        |
| Coffee (dried berries w/ pulp)     | 221.0           | 221.0           | 221.0           | 221.0           | 225.0           | 225.0           |
| Arabica                            | 7.0             | 6.0             | 6.0             | 6.0             | 6.0             | 6.0             |
| Excelsa                            | 42.0            | 45.0            | 45.0            | 45.0            | 45.0            | 45.0            |
| Liberica                           | 51.0            | 49.0            | 49.0            | 49.0            | 51.0            | 51.0            |
| Robusta                            | 121.0           | 121.0           | 121.0           | 121.0           | 123.0           | 123.0           |
| Rubber (coagulated cup lump)       | 66.3            | 64.0            | 64.0            | 64.0            | 64.0            | 64.0            |
| <b>PRIORITY:</b>                   | <b>29.0</b>     | <b>29.0</b>     | <b>29.0</b>     | <b>29.0</b>     | <b>33.0</b>     | <b>33.0</b>     |
| Cacao (dried beans w/ pulp)        | 22.0            | 22.0            | 22.0            | 22.0            | 26.0            | 26.0            |
| Cashew (ripe fruit w/ nut)         | 5.0             | 5.0             | 5.0             | 5.0             | 5.0             | 5.0             |
| Palm Fruit:                        | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             |
| Kaong (kernel)                     | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             |
| Coconut Sap/Tuba                   |                 |                 |                 |                 |                 |                 |
| <b>MINOR:</b>                      | <b>2.0</b>      | <b>2.0</b>      | <b>5.0</b>      | <b>5.0</b>      | <b>5.0</b>      | <b>5.0</b>      |
| Cogon (dried leaves)               | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             | 2.0             |
| Laza/Tambo (dried flower w/ stalk) | -               | -               | 3.0             | 3.0             | 3.0             | 3.0             |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Crops Production Survey (CrPS)*

**TABLE 2.9 Inventory of Livestock and Poultry by Kind, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**  
(Livestock in Heads, Poultry in Heads)

| Kind             | January 1 |         |         |         |         |         |
|------------------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
|                  | 2015      | 2016    | 2017    | 2018    | 2019    | 2020    |
| <b>LIVESTOCK</b> |           |         |         |         |         |         |
| Swine / Hogs     | 103,304   | 94,179  | 87,586  | 86,256  | 67,652  | 45,838  |
| Cattle           | 30,915    | 28,953  | 27,534  | 25,985  | 23,045  | 23,284  |
| Goat             | 30,010    | 28,061  | 26,829  | 25,407  | 25,814  | 33,286  |
| Carabao          | 33,760    | 33,606  | 34,447  | 35,287  | 36,416  | 37,841  |
| <b>POULTRY</b>   |           |         |         |         |         |         |
| Ducks            | 49,294    | 19,423  | 20,591  | 33,594  | 24,353  | 23,304  |
| Chicken          | 554,147   | 565,173 | 499,445 | 506,417 | 515,316 | 586,845 |

**Sources:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Backyard Livestock & Poultry Survey (BLPS)*, *Commercial Livestock & Poultry Survey (CLPS)*

**TABLE 2.10 Volume of Fish Production by Subsector, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**  
(in Metric Tons)

| Subsectors             | 2015             | 2016             | 2017             | 2018             | 2019            | 2020            |
|------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| <b>Total Fisheries</b> | <b>13,796.23</b> | <b>11,524.30</b> | <b>10,597.74</b> | <b>11,084.78</b> | <b>9,691.21</b> | <b>9,840.96</b> |
| Municipal Fisheries    | 8,285.41         | 6,973.91         | 6,696.83         | 7,389.38         | 6,721.90        | 6,601.12        |
| Commercial Fisheries   | 3,003.64         | 2,572.12         | 2,357.20         | 2,340.03         | 1,849.27        | 1,794.14        |
| Aquaculture            | 2,507.18         | 1,978.27         | 1,543.71         | 1,355.37         | 1,120.04        | 1,445.70        |

**Sources:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Quarterly Commercial Fisheries Survey (QCFS)*, *Quarterly Municipal Fisheries Survey (QMFS)*, *Quarterly Inland Fisheries Survey (QIFS)* and *Quarterly Aquaculture Survey (QAqS)*

**TABLE 2.11 Number, Floor Area and Value of Private Building Construction, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**

|                                   | 2015    | 2016    | 2017      | 2018      | 2019      | 2020      |
|-----------------------------------|---------|---------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| Number of Building Permits Issued | 488     | 511     | 736       | 1,206     | 877       | 1,183     |
| Floor Area (in m <sup>2</sup> )   | 82,928  | 102,515 | 178,408   | 222,124   | 183,149   | 152,848   |
| Value (in Thousand Pesos)         | 646,537 | 904,065 | 1,346,432 | 1,788,719 | 1,745,267 | 1,276,439 |

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Construction Statistics from Approved Building Permits*

**TABLE 2.12 Number of Small and Medium Enterprises (SMEs) Owners by Sex and Total Number of Employment, by City/Municipality Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Number of SMEs Owner |              |              | Total Number of Employment |              |              |
|--------------------------------|----------------------|--------------|--------------|----------------------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both Sexes           | Male         | Female       | Both Sexes                 | Male         | Female       |
| <b>2015</b>                    |                      |              |              |                            |              |              |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>2,224</b>         | <b>1,033</b> | <b>1,191</b> | <b>5,892</b>               | <b>3,697</b> | <b>2,195</b> |
| Baco                           | 52                   | 22           | 30           | 115                        | 82           | 33           |
| Bansud                         | 67                   | 32           | 35           | 178                        | 125          | 53           |
| Bongabong                      | 142                  | 66           | 76           | 445                        | 261          | 184          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 47                   | 25           | 22           | 134                        | 104          | 30           |
| City of Calapan                | 686                  | 319          | 367          | 1,712                      | 995          | 717          |
| Gloria                         | 98                   | 50           | 48           | 191                        | 122          | 69           |
| Mansalay                       | 36                   | 23           | 13           | 244                        | 224          | 20           |
| Naujan                         | 168                  | 75           | 93           | 569                        | 433          | 136          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 222                  | 97           | 125          | 489                        | 282          | 207          |
| Pola                           | 29                   | 16           | 13           | 149                        | 131          | 18           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 240                  | 91           | 149          | 672                        | 347          | 325          |
| Roxas                          | 193                  | 95           | 98           | 500                        | 290          | 210          |
| San Teodoro                    | 23                   | 9            | 14           | 43                         | 24           | 19           |
| Socorro                        | 124                  | 67           | 57           | 237                        | 148          | 89           |
| Victoria                       | 97                   | 46           | 51           | 214                        | 129          | 85           |

*Continued*

Table 2.12 - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Number of SMEs Owner |              |              | Total Number of Employment |              |              |
|--------------------------------|----------------------|--------------|--------------|----------------------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both<br>Sexes        | Male         | Female       | Both<br>Sexes              | Male         | Female       |
| <b>2016</b>                    |                      |              |              |                            |              |              |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>2,675</b>         | <b>1,154</b> | <b>1,521</b> | <b>6,098</b>               | <b>3,461</b> | <b>2,637</b> |
| Baco                           | 60                   | 25           | 35           | 117                        | 69           | 48           |
| Bansud                         | 69                   | 35           | 34           | 190                        | 129          | 61           |
| Bongabong                      | 126                  | 63           | 63           | 252                        | 129          | 123          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 50                   | 15           | 35           | 105                        | 56           | 49           |
| City of Calapan                | 838                  | 356          | 482          | 1,929                      | 1,040        | 889          |
| Gloria                         | 105                  | 60           | 45           | 230                        | 157          | 73           |
| Mansalay                       | 32                   | 16           | 16           | 88                         | 66           | 22           |
| Naujan                         | 157                  | 70           | 87           | 333                        | 204          | 129          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 306                  | 136          | 170          | 751                        | 475          | 276          |
| Pola                           | 30                   | 16           | 14           | 62                         | 45           | 17           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 315                  | 105          | 210          | 907                        | 501          | 406          |
| Roxas                          | 210                  | 99           | 111          | 432                        | 239          | 193          |
| San Teodoro                    | 20                   | 9            | 11           | 39                         | 22           | 17           |
| Socorro                        | 196                  | 82           | 114          | 341                        | 147          | 194          |
| Victoria                       | 161                  | 67           | 94           | 322                        | 182          | 140          |
| <b>2017</b>                    |                      |              |              |                            |              |              |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>3,301</b>         | <b>1,421</b> | <b>1,880</b> | <b>6,432</b>               | <b>3,460</b> | <b>2,972</b> |
| Baco                           | 71                   | 36           | 35           | 156                        | 86           | 70           |
| Bansud                         | 152                  | 62           | 90           | 232                        | 114          | 118          |
| Bongabong                      | 208                  | 80           | 128          | 334                        | 169          | 165          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 45                   | 27           | 18           | 90                         | 59           | 31           |
| City of Calapan                | 1,029                | 464          | 565          | 2,307                      | 1,252        | 1,055        |
| Gloria                         | 90                   | 37           | 53           | 166                        | 80           | 86           |
| Mansalay                       | 85                   | 36           | 49           | 128                        | 67           | 61           |
| Naujan                         | 295                  | 122          | 173          | 508                        | 270          | 238          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 291                  | 117          | 174          | 552                        | 312          | 240          |
| Pola                           | 34                   | 10           | 24           | 49                         | 25           | 24           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 354                  | 125          | 229          | 784                        | 388          | 396          |
| Roxas                          | 275                  | 138          | 137          | 506                        | 296          | 210          |
| San Teodoro                    | 33                   | 13           | 20           | 55                         | 26           | 29           |
| Socorro                        | 159                  | 71           | 88           | 247                        | 135          | 112          |
| Victoria                       | 180                  | 83           | 97           | 318                        | 181          | 137          |

Continued

Table 2.12 - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Number of SMEs Owner |              |              | Total Number of Employment |              |              |
|--------------------------------|----------------------|--------------|--------------|----------------------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both<br>Sexes        | Male         | Female       | Both<br>Sexes              | Male         | Female       |
| <b>2018</b>                    |                      |              |              |                            |              |              |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>3,618</b>         | <b>1,575</b> | <b>2,043</b> | <b>7,179</b>               | <b>3,309</b> | <b>3,870</b> |
| Baco                           | 81                   | 38           | 43           | 145                        | 57           | 88           |
| Bansud                         | 276                  | 119          | 157          | 392                        | 179          | 213          |
| Bongabong                      | 215                  | 107          | 108          | 359                        | 146          | 213          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 86                   | 50           | 36           | 198                        | 66           | 132          |
| City of Calapan                | 1,031                | 422          | 609          | 2,246                      | 1,094        | 1,152        |
| Gloria                         | 125                  | 64           | 61           | 267                        | 125          | 142          |
| Mansalay                       | 63                   | 31           | 32           | 170                        | 83           | 87           |
| Naujan                         | 235                  | 104          | 131          | 454                        | 181          | 273          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 306                  | 141          | 165          | 689                        | 309          | 380          |
| Pola                           | 59                   | 23           | 36           | 110                        | 51           | 59           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 365                  | 133          | 232          | 753                        | 384          | 369          |
| Roxas                          | 303                  | 137          | 166          | 555                        | 250          | 305          |
| San Teodoro                    | 88                   | 37           | 51           | 138                        | 73           | 65           |
| Socorro                        | 177                  | 78           | 99           | 302                        | 129          | 173          |
| Victoria                       | 208                  | 91           | 117          | 401                        | 182          | 219          |
| <b>2019</b>                    |                      |              |              |                            |              |              |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>3,737</b>         | <b>1,583</b> | <b>2,154</b> | <b>7,661</b>               | <b>3,990</b> | <b>3,671</b> |
| Baco                           | 413                  | 133          | 280          | 539                        | 212          | 327          |
| Bansud                         | 170                  | 78           | 92           | 355                        | 219          | 136          |
| Bongabong                      | 140                  | 72           | 68           | 227                        | 134          | 93           |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 82                   | 46           | 36           | 158                        | 106          | 52           |
| City of Calapan                | 976                  | 424          | 552          | 2,214                      | 1,221        | 993          |
| Gloria                         | 113                  | 55           | 58           | 248                        | 133          | 115          |
| Mansalay                       | 46                   | 25           | 21           | 131                        | 82           | 49           |
| Naujan                         | 190                  | 77           | 113          | 347                        | 178          | 169          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 362                  | 160          | 202          | 680                        | 352          | 328          |
| Pola                           | 83                   | 36           | 47           | 163                        | 70           | 93           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 405                  | 155          | 250          | 1,146                      | 533          | 613          |
| Roxas                          | 218                  | 99           | 119          | 465                        | 232          | 233          |
| San Teodoro                    | 145                  | 47           | 98           | 207                        | 76           | 131          |
| Socorro                        | 187                  | 77           | 110          | 352                        | 191          | 161          |
| Victoria                       | 207                  | 99           | 108          | 429                        | 251          | 178          |

Continued

Table 2.12 - Concluded

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Number of SMEs Owner |              |              | Total Number of Employment |              |              |
|--------------------------------|----------------------|--------------|--------------|----------------------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both<br>Sexes        | Male         | Female       | Both<br>Sexes              | Male         | Female       |
| <b>2020</b>                    |                      |              |              |                            |              |              |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>2,998</b>         | <b>1,370</b> | <b>1,628</b> | <b>6,216</b>               | <b>3,527</b> | <b>2,689</b> |
| Baco                           | 199                  | 87           | 112          | 342                        | 179          | 163          |
| Bansud                         | 140                  | 75           | 65           | 296                        | 196          | 100          |
| Bongabong                      | 50                   | 25           | 25           | 111                        | 77           | 34           |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 63                   | 28           | 35           | 97                         | 45           | 52           |
| City of Calapan                | 1,045                | 478          | 567          | 2,303                      | 1,300        | 1,003        |
| Gloria                         | 121                  | 52           | 69           | 242                        | 153          | 89           |
| Mansalay                       | 33                   | 17           | 16           | 89                         | 57           | 32           |
| Naujan                         | 237                  | 110          | 127          | 520                        | 339          | 181          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 146                  | 81           | 65           | 284                        | 170          | 114          |
| Pola                           | 68                   | 34           | 34           | 132                        | 78           | 54           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 201                  | 78           | 123          | 490                        | 246          | 244          |
| Roxas                          | 188                  | 76           | 112          | 403                        | 222          | 181          |
| San Teodoro                    | 196                  | 74           | 122          | 318                        | 128          | 190          |
| Socorro                        | 203                  | 119          | 84           | 355                        | 215          | 140          |
| Victoria                       | 108                  | 36           | 72           | 234                        | 122          | 112          |

**Source:** Department of Trade and Industry

**TABLE 2.13 Number of Approved Business Permits by City/Municipality,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019**

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2015          | 2016          | 2017          | 2018          | 2019          |
|--------------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>12,646</b> | <b>11,178</b> | <b>12,994</b> | <b>14,046</b> | <b>16,200</b> |
| Baco                           | 388           | 414           | 457           | 886           | 563           |
| Bansud                         | 486           | 545           | 595           | 682           | 582           |
| Bongabong                      | 991           | 514           | 647           | ...           | 706           |
| Bulalacao                      | 251           | ...           | 379           | 385           | 387           |
| Calapan City                   | 2,642         | 2,844         | 3,041         | 3,764         | 3,981         |
| Gloria                         | 535           | 535           | 529           | 553           | 853           |
| Mansalay                       | 249           | 245           | 312           | 285           | ...           |
| Naujan                         | 1,438         | 1,209         | 1,315         | 1,789         | 2,058         |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,688         | 1,617         | 2,011         | 2,042         | 2,259         |
| Pola                           | 435           | 441           | 471           | 458           | ...           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 1,237         | 1,302         | 1,461         | 1,521         | 1,647         |
| Roxas                          | 632           | ...           | ...           | 966           | 1,220         |
| San Teodoro                    | 225           | 314           | 349           | ...           | 373           |
| Socorro                        | 715           | 600           | 716           | 715           | 856           |
| Victoria                       | 734           | 598           | 711           | ...           | 715           |

**Note:** Ellipsis (..) means no data available

**Source:** Department of Trade and Industry

**TABLE 2.14 Gross Domestic Product , by Industry, Oriental Mindoro: 2018-2020**  
(At Current Prices)

| Industry   | 2018              | Percent (%)  | 2019               | Percent (%)  | 2020              | Percent (%)  | Growth Rate (2018-2019) | Growth Rate (2019-2020) |
|--|-------------------|--------------|--------------------|--------------|-------------------|--------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| <b>Agriculture, forestry, and fishing</b>                            | <b>16,020,257</b> | <b>16.2</b>  | <b>14,564,745</b>  | <b>14.5</b>  | <b>13,161,894</b> | <b>14.5</b>  | <b>(9.1)</b>            | <b>(9.6)</b>            |
| <b>Industry</b>  | <b>32,930,052</b> | <b>33.4</b>  | <b>31,195,242</b>  | <b>31.1</b>  | <b>26,002,517</b> | <b>28.6</b>  | <b>(5.3)</b>            | <b>(16.6)</b>           |
| Mining and quarrying   | 88,128            | 0.1          | 111,724            | 0.1          | 69,508            | 0.1          | 26.8                    | (37.8)                  |
| Manufacturing  | 15,341,773        | 15.6         | 13,716,820         | 13.7         | 12,257,018        | 13.5         | (10.6)                  | (10.6)                  |
| Electricity, steam, water and waste management                       | 4,083,774         | 4.1          | 4,326,362          | 4.3          | 4,776,959         | 5.3          | 5.9                     | 10.4                    |
| Construction   | 13,416,377        | 13.6         | 13,040,335         | 13.0         | 8,899,033         | 9.8          | (2.8)                   | (31.8)                  |
| <b>Services</b>  | <b>49,657,100</b> | <b>50.4</b>  | <b>54,497,675</b>  | <b>54.4</b>  | <b>51,658,419</b> | <b>56.9</b>  | <b>9.7</b>              | <b>(5.2)</b>            |
| Wholesale and retail trade; repair of motor vehicles and motorcycles | 13,875,369        | 14.1         | 15,190,305         | 15.2         | 15,054,738        | 16.6         | 9.5                     | (0.9)                   |
| Transportation and storage   | 6,480,112         | 6.6          | 7,010,336          | 7.0          | 5,971,714         | 6.6          | 8.2                     | (14.8)                  |
| Accommodation and food service activities                            | 4,105,939         | 4.2          | 4,562,608          | 4.6          | 3,063,346         | 3.4          | 11.1                    | (32.9)                  |
| Information and communication  | 2,181,366         | 2.2          | 2,389,643          | 2.4          | 2,672,109         | 2.9          | 9.5                     | 11.8                    |
| Financial and insurance activities                                   | 6,290,537         | 6.4          | 7,112,277          | 7.1          | 7,518,405         | 8.3          | 13.1                    | 5.7                     |
| Real estate and ownership of dwellings                               | 2,747,639         | 2.8          | 3,030,342          | 3.0          | 2,847,738         | 3.1          | 10.3                    | (6.0)                   |
| Professional and business services                                   | 1,043,849         | 1.1          | 1,130,279          | 1.1          | 757,358           | 0.8          | 8.3                     | (33.0)                  |
| compulsory social activities   | 2,681,513         | 2.7          | 3,165,902          | 3.2          | 3,361,469         | 3.7          | 18.1                    | 6.2                     |
| Education  | 6,046,443         | 6.1          | 6,027,852          | 6.0          | 5,815,763         | 6.4          | (0.3)                   | (3.5)                   |
| Human health and social work activities                              | 2,054,331         | 2.1          | 2,369,625          | 2.4          | 2,445,976         | 2.7          | 15.3                    | 3.2                     |
| Other services   | 2,150,001         | 2.2          | 2,508,506          | 2.5          | 2,149,805         | 2.4          | 16.7                    | (14.3)                  |
| <b>Gross Domestic Product</b>  | <b>98,607,410</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>100,257,661</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>90,822,831</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>1.7</b>              | <b>(9.4)</b>            |

**Note:** Values enclosed in parentheses ( ) are negative values

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority

**TABLE 2.15 Gross Domestic Product , by Industry, Oriental Mindoro: 2018-2020**  
(At Constant 2018 Prices)

| Industry   | 2018              | Percent (%)  | 2019               | Percent (%)  | 2020              | Percent (%)  | Growth Rate (2018-2019) | Growth Rate (2019-2020) |
|--|-------------------|--------------|--------------------|--------------|-------------------|--------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| <b>Agriculture, forestry, and fishing</b>                            | <b>16,020,257</b> | <b>16.2</b>  | <b>16,381,681</b>  | <b>15.7</b>  | <b>15,195,505</b> | <b>16.0</b>  | <b>2.3</b>              | <b>(7.2)</b>            |
| <b>Industry</b>  | <b>32,930,052</b> | <b>33.4</b>  | <b>35,311,184</b>  | <b>33.9</b>  | <b>31,663,001</b> | <b>33.4</b>  | <b>7.2</b>              | <b>(10.3)</b>           |
| Mining and quarrying   | 88,128            | 0.1          | 113,387            | 0.1          | 82,511            | 0.1          | 28.7                    | (27.2)                  |
| Manufacturing  | 15,341,773        | 15.6         | 18,359,750         | 17.6         | 18,431,454        | 19.5         | 19.7                    | 0.4                     |
| Electricity, steam, water and waste management                       | 4,083,774         | 4.1          | 4,314,225          | 4.1          | 4,375,571         | 4.6          | 5.6                     | 1.4                     |
| Construction   | 13,416,377        | 13.6         | 12,523,822         | 12.0         | 8,773,465         | 9.3          | (6.7)                   | (29.9)                  |
| <b>Services</b>  | <b>49,657,100</b> | <b>50.4</b>  | <b>52,406,129</b>  | <b>50.3</b>  | <b>47,884,846</b> | <b>50.5</b>  | <b>5.5</b>              | <b>(8.6)</b>            |
| Wholesale and retail trade; repair of motor vehicles and motorcycles | 13,875,369        | 14.1         | 14,852,967         | 14.3         | 14,641,936        | 15.5         | 7.0                     | (1.4)                   |
| Transportation and storage   | 6,480,112         | 6.6          | 6,416,189          | 6.2          | 5,223,015         | 5.5          | (1.0)                   | (18.6)                  |
| Accommodation and food service activities                            | 4,105,939         | 4.2          | 4,163,235          | 4.0          | 2,458,045         | 2.6          | 1.4                     | (41.0)                  |
| Information and communication  | 2,181,366         | 2.2          | 2,365,942          | 2.3          | 2,615,335         | 2.8          | 8.5                     | 10.5                    |
| Financial and insurance activities                                   | 6,290,537         | 6.4          | 7,027,786          | 6.8          | 7,094,513         | 7.5          | 11.7                    | 0.9                     |
| Real estate and ownership of dwellings                               | 2,747,639         | 2.8          | 2,771,360          | 2.7          | 2,298,574         | 2.4          | 0.9                     | (17.1)                  |
| Professional and business services                                   | 1,043,849         | 1.1          | 1,083,426          | 1.0          | 713,597           | 0.8          | 3.8                     | (34.1)                  |
| compulsory social activities   | 2,681,513         | 2.7          | 3,094,218          | 3.0          | 3,217,934         | 3.4          | 15.4                    | 4.0                     |
| Education  | 6,046,443         | 6.1          | 5,972,301          | 5.7          | 5,548,236         | 5.9          | (1.2)                   | (7.1)                   |
| Human health and social work activities                              | 2,054,331         | 2.1          | 2,268,948          | 2.2          | 2,075,208         | 2.2          | 10.4                    | (8.5)                   |
| Other services   | 2,150,001         | 2.2          | 2,389,757          | 2.3          | 1,998,453         | 2.1          | 11.2                    | (16.4)                  |
| <b>Gross Domestic Product</b>  | <b>98,607,410</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>104,098,993</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>94,743,352</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>5.6</b>              | <b>(9.0)</b>            |

**Note:** Values enclosed in parentheses ( ) are negative values

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority

**TABLE 2.16 Gross Domestic Product Implicit Price Index, by Industry,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2018-2020**

| <b>Industry</b>  | <b>2018</b>  | <b>2019</b>  | <b>2020</b>  |
|--|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| <b>Agriculture, forestry, and fishing</b>                            | <b>100.0</b> | <b>88.9</b>  | <b>86.6</b>  |
| <b>Industry</b>  | <b>100.0</b> | <b>88.3</b>  | <b>82.1</b>  |
| Mining and quarrying   | 100.0        | 98.5         | 84.2         |
| Manufacturing  | 100.0        | 74.7         | 66.5         |
| Electricity, steam, water and waste management                       | 100.0        | 100.3        | 109.2        |
| Construction   | 100.0        | 104.1        | 101.4        |
| <b>Services</b>  | <b>100.0</b> | <b>104.0</b> | <b>107.9</b> |
| Wholesale and retail trade; repair of motor vehicles and motorcycles | 100.0        | 102.3        | 102.8        |
| Transportation and storage   | 100.0        | 109.3        | 114.3        |
| Accommodation and food service activities                            | 100.0        | 109.6        | 124.6        |
| Information and communication  | 100.0        | 101.0        | 102.2        |
| Financial and insurance activities                                   | 100.0        | 101.2        | 106.0        |
| Real estate and ownership of dwellings                               | 100.0        | 109.3        | 123.9        |
| Professional and business services                                   | 100.0        | 104.3        | 106.1        |
| social activities  | 100.0        | 102.3        | 104.5        |
| Education  | 100.0        | 100.9        | 104.8        |
| Human health and social work activities                              | 100.0        | 104.4        | 117.9        |
| Other services   | 100.0        | 105.0        | 107.6        |
| <b>Gross Domestic Product</b>  | <b>100.0</b> | <b>96.3</b>  | <b>95.9</b>  |

Source: Philippine Statistics Authority

## CHAPTER 3 SOCIAL SERVICES

### CHAPTER CONTENTS

|            |  | Page |
|------------|--|------|
| Table 3.1  | Number of Live Births by Place of Occurrence, Usual Residence of Mother, Sex, and City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....               | 3-2  |
| Table 3.2  | Number of Deaths by Usual Residence, Sex, and City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....   | 3-5  |
| Table 3.3  | Infant, Under Five, and Maternal Mortality Rate by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....  | 3-7  |
| Table 3.4  | Number of Births Delivered by Type of Place of Occurrence, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019 .....   | 3-9  |
| Table 3.5  | Number of Deliveries Attended by Skilled Health Professionals, by Usual Residence of Mother, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019 .....                       | 3-12 |
| Table 3.6  | Nutritional Status of Pre-Schoolers by Sex, and City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020 .....   | 3-15 |
| Table 3.7  | Number of Day Care Centers, Day Care Workers, and Barangays with DCCs, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019.....  | 3-24 |
| Table 3.8  | Number of Public and Private Schools by Level of Education, Calapan City and Oriental Mindoro: SY 2016-2017 to SY 2019-2020.....                     | 3-25 |
| Table 3.9  | Enrollment in Public and Private Schools by Level of Education and Sex, Calapan City and Oriental Mindoro: SY 2016-2017 to SY 2019-2020.....         | 3-26 |
| Table 3.10 | Performance Indicators in Government and Private Schools by Level of Education, Calapan City and Oriental Mindoro: SY 2016-2017 to SY 2019-2020..... | 3-28 |
| Table 3.11 | Number of Households by Tenure Status of the Lot and City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2000, 2007, and 2010 .....                                 | 3-29 |
| Table 3.12 | Number of Fire Safety Inspection Certificates Issued by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020 .....   | 3-32 |
| Table 3.13 | Crime Incidence, Crime Solved and Crime Solution Efficiency Rate, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019 .....  | 3-32 |

**TABLE 3.1 Number of Live Births by Place of Occurrence, Usual Residence of Mother, Sex, and City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Place of Occurrence |              |              | Usual Residence of Mother |              |              |
|--------------------------------|---------------------|--------------|--------------|---------------------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both Sexes          | Male         | Female       | Both Sexes                | Male         | Female       |
| <b>2015</b>                    |                     |              |              |                           |              |              |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>14,027</b>       | <b>7,293</b> | <b>6,734</b> | <b>14,008</b>             | <b>7,282</b> | <b>6,726</b> |
| Baco                           | 313                 | 148          | 165          | 585                       | 293          | 292          |
| Bansud                         | 754                 | 390          | 364          | 884                       | 460          | 424          |
| Bongabong                      | 738                 | 393          | 345          | 1,049                     | 567          | 482          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 498                 | 268          | 230          | 571                       | 303          | 268          |
| City of Calapan                | 5,523               | 2,898        | 2,625        | 2,302                     | 1,202        | 1,100        |
| Gloria                         | 98                  | 45           | 53           | 757                       | 383          | 374          |
| Mansalay                       | 488                 | 233          | 255          | 824                       | 412          | 412          |
| Naujan                         | 566                 | 278          | 288          | 1,569                     | 817          | 752          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,714               | 899          | 815          | 1,381                     | 721          | 660          |
| Pola                           | 344                 | 188          | 156          | 538                       | 299          | 239          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 372                 | 195          | 177          | 656                       | 342          | 314          |
| Roxas                          | 1,227               | 621          | 606          | 907                       | 447          | 460          |
| San Teodoro                    | 170                 | 81           | 89           | 355                       | 175          | 180          |
| Socorro                        | 376                 | 187          | 189          | 675                       | 349          | 326          |
| Victoria                       | 846                 | 469          | 377          | 955                       | 512          | 443          |
| <b>2016</b>                    |                     |              |              |                           |              |              |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>13,748</b>       | <b>7,156</b> | <b>6,592</b> | <b>13,764</b>             | <b>7,171</b> | <b>6,593</b> |
| Baco                           | 313                 | 171          | 142          | 566                       | 315          | 251          |
| Bansud                         | 672                 | 345          | 327          | 818                       | 427          | 391          |
| Bongabong                      | 686                 | 357          | 329          | 1,033                     | 528          | 505          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 513                 | 251          | 262          | 612                       | 308          | 304          |
| City of Calapan                | 5,354               | 2,837        | 2,517        | 2,204                     | 1,184        | 1,020        |
| Gloria                         | 64                  | 27           | 37           | 704                       | 374          | 330          |
| Mansalay                       | 532                 | 275          | 257          | 899                       | 459          | 440          |
| Naujan                         | 515                 | 266          | 249          | 1,503                     | 809          | 694          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,702               | 890          | 812          | 1,428                     | 734          | 694          |
| Pola                           | 316                 | 171          | 145          | 537                       | 281          | 256          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 367                 | 182          | 185          | 663                       | 333          | 330          |
| Roxas                          | 1,362               | 670          | 692          | 920                       | 442          | 478          |
| San Teodoro                    | 156                 | 76           | 80           | 309                       | 150          | 159          |
| Socorro                        | 371                 | 186          | 185          | 649                       | 328          | 321          |
| Victoria                       | 825                 | 452          | 373          | 919                       | 499          | 420          |

*Continued*

Table 3.1 - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Place of Occurrence |              |              | Usual Residence of Mother |              |              |
|--------------------------------|---------------------|--------------|--------------|---------------------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both Sexes          | Male         | Female       | Both Sexes                | Male         | Female       |
| <b>2017</b>                    |                     |              |              |                           |              |              |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>13,949</b>       | <b>7,226</b> | <b>6,723</b> | <b>13,951</b>             | <b>7,237</b> | <b>6,714</b> |
| Baco                           | 332                 | 170          | 162          | 626                       | 337          | 289          |
| Bansud                         | 345                 | 183          | 162          | 741                       | 395          | 346          |
| Bongabong                      | 708                 | 363          | 345          | 1,081                     | 567          | 514          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 502                 | 266          | 236          | 642                       | 343          | 299          |
| City of Calapan                | 5,801               | 3,018        | 2,783        | 2,233                     | 1,147        | 1,086        |
| Gloria                         | 57                  | 29           | 28           | 673                       | 329          | 344          |
| Mansalay                       | 507                 | 258          | 249          | 900                       | 477          | 423          |
| Naujan                         | 496                 | 249          | 247          | 1,540                     | 774          | 766          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,897               | 980          | 917          | 1,557                     | 807          | 750          |
| Pola                           | 283                 | 147          | 136          | 560                       | 290          | 270          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 414                 | 213          | 201          | 704                       | 361          | 343          |
| Roxas                          | 1,312               | 688          | 624          | 875                       | 471          | 404          |
| San Teodoro                    | 143                 | 68           | 75           | 312                       | 151          | 161          |
| Socorro                        | 435                 | 220          | 215          | 628                       | 319          | 309          |
| Victoria                       | 717                 | 374          | 343          | 879                       | 469          | 410          |
| <b>2018</b>                    |                     |              |              |                           |              |              |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>13,767</b>       | <b>7,082</b> | <b>6,685</b> | <b>13,777</b>             | <b>7,102</b> | <b>6,675</b> |
| Baco                           | 307                 | 150          | 157          | 649                       | 327          | 322          |
| Bansud                         | 275                 | 134          | 141          | 729                       | 383          | 346          |
| Bongabong                      | 687                 | 374          | 313          | 1,099                     | 583          | 516          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 573                 | 291          | 282          | 707                       | 359          | 348          |
| City of Calapan                | 6,117               | 3,189        | 2,928        | 2,334                     | 1,184        | 1,150        |
| Gloria                         | 166                 | 82           | 84           | 714                       | 362          | 352          |
| Mansalay                       | 455                 | 244          | 211          | 908                       | 476          | 432          |
| Naujan                         | 384                 | 183          | 201          | 1,454                     | 735          | 719          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,597               | 801          | 796          | 1,327                     | 660          | 667          |
| Pola                           | 181                 | 85           | 96           | 513                       | 264          | 249          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 379                 | 194          | 185          | 696                       | 366          | 330          |
| Roxas                          | 1,349               | 707          | 642          | 911                       | 487          | 424          |
| San Teodoro                    | 80                  | 37           | 43           | 283                       | 151          | 132          |
| Socorro                        | 459                 | 221          | 238          | 589                       | 306          | 283          |
| Victoria                       | 758                 | 390          | 368          | 864                       | 459          | 405          |

Continued

Table 3.1 - Concluded

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Place of Occurrence |              |              | Usual Residence of Mother |              |              |
|--------------------------------|---------------------|--------------|--------------|---------------------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both Sexes          | Male         | Female       | Both Sexes                | Male         | Female       |
| <b>2019</b>                    |                     |              |              |                           |              |              |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>13,835</b>       | <b>7,202</b> | <b>6,633</b> | <b>13,831</b>             | <b>7,191</b> | <b>6,640</b> |
| Baco                           | 166                 | 85           | 81           | 647                       | 355          | 292          |
| Bansud                         | 183                 | 95           | 88           | 656                       | 333          | 323          |
| Bongabong                      | 843                 | 419          | 424          | 1,276                     | 650          | 626          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 545                 | 289          | 256          | 702                       | 385          | 317          |
| City of Calapan                | 6,606               | 3,457        | 3,149        | 2,425                     | 1,226        | 1,199        |
| Gloria                         | 104                 | 59           | 45           | 703                       | 356          | 347          |
| Mansalay                       | 376                 | 201          | 175          | 882                       | 468          | 414          |
| Naujan                         | 361                 | 198          | 163          | 1,481                     | 775          | 706          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,507               | 755          | 752          | 1,221                     | 647          | 574          |
| Pola                           | 144                 | 76           | 68           | 530                       | 273          | 257          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 322                 | 164          | 158          | 661                       | 338          | 323          |
| Roxas                          | 1,318               | 697          | 621          | 867                       | 449          | 418          |
| San Teodoro                    | 86                  | 53           | 33           | 275                       | 157          | 118          |
| Socorro                        | 592                 | 314          | 278          | 611                       | 325          | 286          |
| Victoria                       | 682                 | 340          | 342          | 894                       | 454          | 440          |
| <b>2020<sup>P</sup></b>        |                     |              |              |                           |              |              |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>11,666</b>       | <b>6,075</b> | <b>5,591</b> | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Baco                           | 520                 | 266          | 254          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Bansud                         | 538                 | 271          | 267          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Bongabong                      | 1,088               | 572          | 516          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 537                 | 284          | 253          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| City of Calapan                | 2,064               | 1,075        | 989          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Gloria                         | 614                 | 328          | 286          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Mansalay                       | 764                 | 408          | 356          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Naujan                         | 1,271               | 653          | 618          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,047               | 532          | 515          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Pola                           | 383                 | 195          | 188          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 547                 | 272          | 275          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Roxas                          | 774                 | 421          | 353          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| San Teodoro                    | 213                 | 123          | 90           | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Socorro                        | 514                 | 272          | 242          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |
| Victoria                       | 792                 | 403          | 389          | ...                       | ...          | ...          |

**Notes:** Figures are results of actual registration without any adjustment of under-registration.

*P* means preliminary results

Ellipsis (...) means data not yet available

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority (Data on live births are those registered at the Office of the City/Municipal Registrars throughout the country and submitted to the Office of the Civil Registrar General; Certificate of Live Birth-Municipal Form No. 102)

**TABLE 3.2 Number of Deaths by Usual Residence, Sex, and City/Municipality,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2015         |              |              | 2016         |              |              |
|--------------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both Sexes   | Male         | Female       | Both Sexes   | Male         | Female       |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>4,562</b> | <b>2,663</b> | <b>1,899</b> | <b>4,862</b> | <b>2,831</b> | <b>2,031</b> |
| Baco                           | 180          | 112          | 68           | 189          | 102          | 87           |
| Bansud                         | 214          | 121          | 93           | 246          | 143          | 103          |
| Bongabong                      | 333          | 208          | 125          | 407          | 249          | 158          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 143          | 77           | 66           | 150          | 95           | 55           |
| City of Calapan                | 869          | 501          | 368          | 896          | 540          | 356          |
| Gloria                         | 237          | 128          | 109          | 248          | 143          | 105          |
| Mansalay                       | 216          | 124          | 92           | 248          | 155          | 93           |
| Naujan                         | 599          | 342          | 257          | 631          | 365          | 266          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 532          | 296          | 236          | 554          | 297          | 257          |
| Pola                           | 203          | 115          | 88           | 205          | 123          | 82           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 171          | 105          | 66           | 187          | 120          | 67           |
| Roxas                          | 269          | 163          | 106          | 289          | 153          | 136          |
| San Teodoro                    | 88           | 52           | 36           | 102          | 50           | 52           |
| Socorro                        | 250          | 157          | 93           | 245          | 145          | 100          |
| Victoria                       | 258          | 162          | 96           | 265          | 151          | 114          |

*Continued*

**Table 3.2 - Continued**

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2017         |              |              | 2018         |              |              |
|--------------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both Sexes   | Male         | Female       | Both Sexes   | Male         | Female       |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>4,838</b> | <b>2,799</b> | <b>2,039</b> | <b>4,901</b> | <b>2,888</b> | <b>2,013</b> |
| Baco                           | 169          | 84           | 85           | 188          | 107          | 81           |
| Bansud                         | 248          | 155          | 93           | 227          | 125          | 102          |
| Bongabong                      | 394          | 228          | 166          | 424          | 264          | 160          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 168          | 97           | 71           | 189          | 112          | 77           |
| City of Calapan                | 882          | 507          | 375          | 891          | 529          | 362          |
| Gloria                         | 271          | 165          | 106          | 255          | 145          | 110          |
| Mansalay                       | 250          | 150          | 100          | 233          | 136          | 97           |
| Naujan                         | 629          | 380          | 249          | 597          | 358          | 239          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 515          | 291          | 224          | 575          | 340          | 235          |
| Pola                           | 194          | 102          | 92           | 203          | 102          | 101          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 192          | 115          | 77           | 181          | 108          | 73           |
| Roxas                          | 298          | 180          | 118          | 316          | 191          | 125          |
| San Teodoro                    | 97           | 58           | 39           | 89           | 54           | 35           |
| Socorro                        | 214          | 114          | 100          | 239          | 148          | 91           |
| Victoria                       | 317          | 173          | 144          | 294          | 169          | 125          |

*Continued*

Table 3.2 - Concluded

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2019         |              |              | 2020 <sup>P</sup> |              |              |
|--------------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|-------------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                | Both Sexes   | Male         | Female       | Both Sexes        | Male         | Female       |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>5,349</b> | <b>3,074</b> | <b>2,275</b> | <b>5,000</b>      | <b>2,879</b> | <b>2,121</b> |
| Baco                           | 240          | 130          | 110          | 198               | 115          | 83           |
| Bansud                         | 281          | 163          | 118          | 255               | 143          | 112          |
| Bongabong                      | 458          | 270          | 188          | 371               | 218          | 153          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 218          | 124          | 94           | 170               | 90           | 80           |
| City of Calapan                | 898          | 534          | 364          | 939               | 527          | 412          |
| Gloria                         | 268          | 156          | 112          | 271               | 165          | 106          |
| Mansalay                       | 300          | 171          | 129          | 259               | 141          | 118          |
| Naujan                         | 654          | 363          | 291          | 626               | 356          | 270          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 542          | 305          | 237          | 579               | 349          | 230          |
| Pola                           | 218          | 119          | 99           | 209               | 119          | 90           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 204          | 108          | 96           | 177               | 105          | 72           |
| Roxas                          | 359          | 218          | 141          | 313               | 174          | 139          |
| San Teodoro                    | 114          | 74           | 40           | 84                | 44           | 40           |
| Socorro                        | 250          | 138          | 112          | 246               | 157          | 89           |
| Victoria                       | 345          | 201          | 144          | 303               | 176          | 127          |

**Notes:** Figures are results of actual registration without any adjustment of under-registration.

*P* means preliminary results

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority (Data on deaths are those registered at the Office of the City/Municipal Registrars throughout the country and submitted to the Office of the Civil Registrar General; Certificate of Live Death-Municipal Form No. 103)

**TABLE 3.3 Infant, Under Five, and Maternal Mortality Rate by City/Municipality,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**  
(Rate per 1,000 Livebirths)

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2015       |            |            | 2016       |             |            |
|--------------------------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|-------------|------------|
|                                | Infant     | Under Five | Maternal*  | Infant     | Under Five  | Maternal*  |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>4.4</b> | <b>6.8</b> | <b>5.8</b> | <b>6.9</b> | <b>11.8</b> | <b>8.6</b> |
| Baco                           | 8.4        | 8.4        | -          | 7.0        | 3.5         | -          |
| Bansud                         | 7.6        | 12.7       | -          | 5.8        | 13.1        | -          |
| Bongabong                      | 3.2        | 7.7        | -          | 3.9        | 10.9        | -          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 3.8        | 11.5       | 1.3        | 3.9        | 7.7         | -          |
| City of Calapan                | 5.9        | 7.2        | -          | 19.4       | 23.2        | 0.5        |
| Gloria                         | 6.9        | 10.3       | -          | -          | 78.1        | -          |
| Mansalay                       | 4.3        | 7.2        | -          | 1.3        | 5.0         | -          |
| Naujan                         | 1.7        | 1.7        | -          | 11.3       | 16.2        | -          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 4.3        | 7.7        | -          | 5.0        | 4.1         | -          |
| Pola                           | 2.8        | 8.3        | -          | 2.9        | 14.5        | -          |
| Puerto Galera                  | -          | -          | -          | 7.4        | 37.0        | -          |
| Roxas                          | 2.9        | 4.1        | -          | 4.4        | 6.6         | -          |
| San Teodoro                    | 16.3       | 16.3       | -          | 8.8        | 17.5        | -          |
| Socorro                        | 6.2        | 10.3       | -          | -          | 12.6        | -          |
| Victoria                       | 2.5        | 5.1        | -          | -          | 5.2         | -          |

*Continued*

**Table 3.3 - Continued**

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2017       |             |             | 2018       |             |             |
|--------------------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
|                                | Infant     | Under Five  | Maternal*   | Infant     | Under Five  | Maternal*   |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>8.5</b> | <b>12.3</b> | <b>40.0</b> | <b>7.8</b> | <b>12.8</b> | <b>10.2</b> |
| Baco                           | 5.9        | 5.9         | -           | 7.5        | 11.2        | -           |
| Bansud                         | 21.3       | 30.5        | -           | 11.6       | 19.4        | -           |
| Bongabong                      | 8.0        | 13.7        | -           | 16.7       | 28.9        | -           |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 4.2        | 7.1         | 1.4         | 4.4        | 11.7        | 1.5         |
| City of Calapan                | 20.5       | 24.6        | 0.5         | 22.2       | 28.0        | -           |
| Gloria                         | -          | 35.3        | -           | 11.2       | 16.9        | -           |
| Mansalay                       | 4.2        | 4.2         | -           | 1.4        | 5.5         | -           |
| Naujan                         | 17.1       | 8.5         | -           | 2.6        | 2.6         | -           |
| Pinamalayan                    | 3.3        | 6.6         | -           | 2.7        | 2.7         | -           |
| Pola                           | 9.8        | 19.6        | -           | -          | 10.1        | -           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 6.2        | 8.3         | 4.1         | 4.5        | 6.8         | -           |
| Roxas                          | 2.3        | 2.3         | -           | 4.2        | 7.1         | -           |
| San Teodoro                    | 9.1        | 18.2        | -           | -          | 22.1        | -           |
| Socorro                        | 2.9        | 20.5        | -           | -          | 6.4         | -           |
| Victoria                       | -          | 10.6        | -           | -          | 5.3         | -           |

*Continued*

Table 3.3 - Concluded

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2019       |             |             | 2020       |            |             |
|--------------------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------|------------|-------------|
|                                | Infant     | Under Five  | Maternal*   | Infant     | Under Five | Maternal*   |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>8.9</b> | <b>16.0</b> | <b>33.8</b> | <b>3.0</b> | <b>5.2</b> | <b>48.9</b> |
| Baco                           | 42.9       | 21.4        | -           | 16.7       | 16.7       | -           |
| Bansud                         | 38.0       | 69.6        | -           | 11.5       | 17.2       | -           |
| Bongabong                      | 25.2       | 43.6        | -           | 4.2        | 9.4        | 1.0         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 6.4        | 12.9        | -           | 1.9        | 7.7        | 1.9         |
| City of Calapan                | 18.7       | 25.3        | 1.0         | 4.4        | 1.5        | 0.2         |
| Gloria                         | 9.9        | 19.8        | -           | -          | 12.0       | -           |
| Mansalay                       | 11.1       | 47.4        | -           | 2.3        | 2.3        | -           |
| Naujan                         | 7.4        | 17.3        | -           | 5.2        | 15.5       | -           |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1.2        | 1.2         | -           | -          | 17.9       | -           |
| Pola                           | -          | -           | -           | 5.7        | 5.7        | -           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 5.0        | 5.0         | -           | -          | 6.5        | 6.5         |
| Roxas                          | 1.1        | 2.8         | -           | -          | -          | -           |
| San Teodoro                    | 9.1        | 27.3        | -           | -          | 6.6        | -           |
| Socorro                        | -          | 11.7        | 1.7         | -          | 14.9       | 1.4         |
| Victoria                       | -          | 7.7         | -           | -          | 1.9        | -           |

**Notes:** \*Maternal Mortality Rate (MMR) in province is per 100,000 Livebirths

Maternal Mortality Rate (MMR) in Municipality is per 1,000 Livebirths

Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Field Health Services Information System, Regional Epidemiology and Surveillance Unit,  
Department of Health MIMAROPA

**TABLE 3.4 Number of Births Delivered by Type of Place of Occurrence,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019**

| <b>Usual Residence of Mother<br/>(Province/City/Municipality )</b> | <b>Total</b>  | <b>Hospital</b> | <b>Home</b>  | <b>Others*</b> |
|--|---------------|-----------------|--------------|----------------|
| <b>2015</b>  |               |                 |              |                |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>  | <b>14,008</b> | <b>11,019</b>   | <b>2,966</b> | <b>23</b>      |
| Baco   | 585           | 449             | 136          | -              |
| Bansud   | 884           | 777             | 106          | 1              |
| Bongabong  | 1,049         | 855             | 193          | 1              |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)  | 571           | 505             | 66           | -              |
| City of Calapan  | 2,302         | 2,033           | 269          | -              |
| Gloria   | 757           | 682             | 75           | -              |
| Mansalay   | 824           | 350             | 472          | 2              |
| Naujan   | 1,569         | 1,208           | 361          | -              |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,381         | 956             | 421          | 4              |
| Pola   | 538           | 480             | 51           | 7              |
| Puerto Galera  | 656           | 483             | 173          | -              |
| Roxas  | 907           | 712             | 190          | 5              |
| San Teodoro  | 355           | 223             | 129          | 3              |
| Socorro  | 675           | 574             | 101          | -              |
| Victoria   | 955           | 732             | 223          | -              |
| <b>2016</b>  |               |                 |              |                |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>  | <b>13,764</b> | <b>11,473</b>   | <b>2,263</b> | <b>28</b>      |
| Baco   | 566           | 492             | 74           | -              |
| Bansud   | 818           | 768             | 50           | -              |
| Bongabong  | 1,033         | 916             | 115          | 2              |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)  | 612           | 534             | 78           | -              |
| City of Calapan  | 2,204         | 2,080           | 123          | 1              |
| Gloria   | 704           | 640             | 64           | -              |
| Mansalay   | 899           | 366             | 532          | 1              |
| Naujan   | 1,503         | 1,308           | 193          | 2              |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,428         | 1,051           | 368          | 9              |
| Pola   | 537           | 492             | 36           | 9              |
| Puerto Galera  | 663           | 508             | 155          | -              |
| Roxas  | 920           | 748             | 171          | 1              |
| San Teodoro  | 309           | 223             | 84           | 2              |
| Socorro  | 649           | 587             | 61           | 1              |
| Victoria   | 919           | 760             | 159          | -              |

*Continued*

Table 3.4 - Continued

| Usual Residence of Mother<br>(Province/City/Municipality ) | Total         | Hospital      | Home         | Others*   |
|--|---------------|---------------|--------------|-----------|
| <b>2017</b>  |               |               |              |           |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                                    | <b>13,951</b> | <b>6,716</b>  | <b>7,223</b> | <b>12</b> |
| Baco   | 626           | 301           | 325          | -         |
| Bansud   | 741           | 346           | 395          | -         |
| Bongabong  | 1,081         | 520           | 561          | -         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                                      | 642           | 306           | 335          | 1         |
| City of Calapan  | 2,233         | 1,081         | 1,151        | 1         |
| Gloria   | 673           | 342           | 330          | 1         |
| Mansalay   | 900           | 432           | 468          | -         |
| Naujan   | 1,540         | 765           | 775          | -         |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,557         | 742           | 812          | 3         |
| Pola   | 560           | 268           | 290          | 2         |
| Puerto Galera  | 704           | 341           | 363          | -         |
| Roxas  | 875           | 376           | 497          | 2         |
| San Teodoro  | 312           | 154           | 158          | -         |
| Socorro  | 628           | 312           | 314          | 2         |
| Victoria   | 879           | 430           | 449          | -         |
| <b>2018</b>  |               |               |              |           |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                                    | <b>13,777</b> | <b>12,072</b> | <b>1,702</b> | <b>3</b>  |
| Baco   | 649           | 584           | 65           | -         |
| Bansud   | 729           | 682           | 47           | -         |
| Bongabong  | 1,099         | 931           | 168          | -         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                                      | 707           | 591           | 116          | -         |
| City of Calapan  | 2,334         | 2,282         | 51           | 1         |
| Gloria   | 714           | 676           | 38           | -         |
| Mansalay   | 908           | 454           | 454          | -         |
| Naujan   | 1,454         | 1,335         | 119          | -         |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,327         | 1,123         | 204          | -         |
| Pola   | 513           | 495           | 17           | 1         |
| Puerto Galera  | 696           | 598           | 98           | -         |
| Roxas  | 911           | 782           | 129          | -         |
| San Teodoro  | 283           | 233           | 50           | -         |
| Socorro  | 589           | 548           | 41           | -         |
| Victoria   | 864           | 758           | 105          | 1         |

Continued

Table 3.4 - Concluded

| Usual Residence of Mother<br>(Province/City/Municipality ) | Total         | Hospital      | Home         | Others*  |
|--|---------------|---------------|--------------|----------|
| <b>2019</b>  |               |               |              |          |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                                    | <b>13,831</b> | <b>12,323</b> | <b>1,502</b> | <b>6</b> |
| Baco   | 647           | 586           | 61           | -        |
| Bansud   | 656           | 609           | 47           | -        |
| Bongabong  | 1,276         | 941           | 335          | -        |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                                      | 702           | 607           | 95           | -        |
| City of Calapan  | 2,425         | 2,369         | 55           | 1        |
| Gloria   | 703           | 681           | 22           | -        |
| Mansalay   | 882           | 509           | 372          | 1        |
| Naujan   | 1,481         | 1,401         | 80           | -        |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,221         | 1,101         | 120          | -        |
| Pola   | 530           | 517           | 10           | 3        |
| Puerto Galera  | 661           | 614           | 46           | 1        |
| Roxas  | 867           | 758           | 109          | -        |
| San Teodoro  | 275           | 236           | 39           | -        |
| Socorro  | 611           | 578           | 33           | -        |
| Victoria   | 894           | 816           | 78           | -        |

**Notes:** \* Includes births delivered in other places and not stated

Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Civil Registration Service, Vital Statistics Division*

**TABLE 3.5 Number of Deliveries Attended by Skilled Health Professionals, by Usual Residence of Mother, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019**

| Usual Residence of Mother<br>(Province/City/Municipality ) | Total<br>Number of<br>Deliveries | Physician    | Midwife      | Nurse      |
|--|----------------------------------|--------------|--------------|------------|
| <b>2015</b>  |                                  |              |              |            |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                                    | <b>14,008</b>                    | <b>8,958</b> | <b>2,481</b> | <b>123</b> |
| Baco   | 585                              | 280          | 219          | -          |
| Bansud   | 884                              | 153          | 688          | 6          |
| Bongabong  | 1,049                            | 350          | 487          | 56         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                                      | 571                              | 465          | 37           | 1          |
| City of Calapan  | 2,302                            | 2,073        | 72           | 3          |
| Gloria   | 757                              | 628          | 61           | 2          |
| Mansalay   | 824                              | 336          | 12           | 1          |
| Naujan   | 1,569                            | 1,235        | 52           | 3          |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,381                            | 941          | 57           | 1          |
| Pola   | 538                              | 195          | 273          | 35         |
| Puerto Galera  | 656                              | 284          | 224          | 4          |
| Roxas  | 907                              | 715          | 11           | -          |
| San Teodoro  | 355                              | 178          | 61           | 7          |
| Socorro  | 675                              | 404          | 189          | -          |
| Victoria   | 955                              | 721          | 38           | 4          |
| <b>2016</b>  |                                  |              |              |            |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                                    | <b>13,764</b>                    | <b>9,242</b> | <b>2,261</b> | <b>160</b> |
| Baco   | 566                              | 253          | 243          | -          |
| Bansud   | 818                              | 182          | 585          | 4          |
| Bongabong  | 1,033                            | 399          | 443          | 76         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                                      | 612                              | 536          | 5            | -          |
| City of Calapan  | 2,204                            | 1,981        | 105          | 1          |
| Gloria   | 704                              | 579          | 66           | 5          |
| Mansalay   | 899                              | 369          | 11           | -          |
| Naujan   | 1,503                            | 1,260        | 65           | 2          |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,428                            | 1,046        | 45           | 4          |
| Pola   | 537                              | 216          | 255          | 43         |
| Puerto Galera  | 663                              | 329          | 194          | 4          |
| Roxas  | 920                              | 748          | 11           | 1          |
| San Teodoro  | 309                              | 148          | 67           | 14         |
| Socorro  | 649                              | 441          | 147          | 4          |
| Victoria   | 919                              | 755          | 19           | 2          |

*Continued*

Table 3.5 - Continued

| Usual Residence of Mother<br>(Province/City/Municipality ) | Total<br>Number of<br>Deliveries | Physician     | Midwife      | Nurse      |
|--|----------------------------------|---------------|--------------|------------|
| <b>2017</b>  |                                  |               |              |            |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                                    | <b>13,951</b>                    | <b>10,022</b> | <b>2,127</b> | <b>35</b>  |
| Baco   | 626                              | 297           | 283          | 1          |
| Bansud   | 741                              | 366           | 329          | 2          |
| Bongabong  | 1,081                            | 481           | 421          | 18         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                                      | 642                              | 560           | 5            | -          |
| City of Calapan  | 2,233                            | 2,025         | 129          | -          |
| Gloria   | 673                              | 607           | 25           | 2          |
| Mansalay   | 900                              | 397           | 15           | -          |
| Naujan   | 1,540                            | 1,353         | 77           | 2          |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,557                            | 1,254         | 63           | 2          |
| Pola   | 560                              | 273           | 270          | 5          |
| Puerto Galera  | 704                              | 371           | 217          | -          |
| Roxas  | 875                              | 721           | 13           | 2          |
| San Teodoro  | 312                              | 156           | 105          | 1          |
| Socorro  | 628                              | 426           | 163          | -          |
| Victoria   | 879                              | 735           | 12           | -          |
| <b>2018</b>  |                                  |               |              |            |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                                    | <b>13,777</b>                    | <b>10,256</b> | <b>1,847</b> | <b>117</b> |
| Baco   | 649                              | 344           | 252          | 3          |
| Bansud   | 729                              | 417           | 254          | 15         |
| Bongabong  | 1,099                            | 532           | 368          | 44         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                                      | 707                              | 588           | 5            | -          |
| City of Calapan  | 2,334                            | 2,215         | 72           | -          |
| Gloria   | 714                              | 544           | 121          | 16         |
| Mansalay   | 908                              | 452           | 5            | -          |
| Naujan   | 1,454                            | 1,300         | 49           | 3          |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,327                            | 1,110         | 39           | 2          |
| Pola   | 513                              | 327           | 158          | 17         |
| Puerto Galera  | 696                              | 309           | 285          | 8          |
| Roxas  | 911                              | 773           | 15           | 1          |
| San Teodoro  | 283                              | 201           | 43           | 2          |
| Socorro  | 589                              | 427           | 128          | 6          |
| Victoria   | 864                              | 717           | 53           | -          |

Continued

Table 3.5 - Concluded

| Usual Residence of Mother<br>(Province/City/Municipality ) | Total<br>Number of<br>Deliveries | Physician     | Midwife      | Nurse     |
|--|----------------------------------|---------------|--------------|-----------|
| <b>2019</b>  |                                  |               |              |           |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>                                    | <b>13,831</b>                    | <b>10,669</b> | <b>1,620</b> | <b>98</b> |
| Baco   | 647                              | 479           | 112          | -         |
| Bansud   | 656                              | 426           | 183          | 2         |
| Bongabong  | 1,276                            | 582           | 337          | 27        |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)                                      | 702                              | 601           | 8            | -         |
| City of Calapan  | 2,425                            | 2,309         | 63           | 1         |
| Gloria   | 703                              | 606           | 63           | 14        |
| Mansalay   | 882                              | 478           | 34           | 1         |
| Naujan   | 1,481                            | 1,369         | 32           | 2         |
| Pinamalayan  | 1,221                            | 1,096         | 25           | 1         |
| Pola   | 530                              | 379           | 125          | 15        |
| Puerto Galera  | 661                              | 331           | 275          | 11        |
| Roxas  | 867                              | 722           | 35           | 6         |
| San Teodoro  | 275                              | 186           | 38           | 13        |
| Socorro  | 611                              | 416           | 160          | 5         |
| Victoria   | 894                              | 689           | 130          | -         |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, *Civil Registration Service, Vital Statistics Division*

**TABLE 3.6 Nutritional Status of Pre-Schoolers by Sex, and City/Municipality,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2020**

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2015                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Both Sexes</b>         | <b>92,274</b>                    | <b>1,673</b>           | <b>6,050</b> | <b>83,681</b> | <b>870</b> |
| Baco                      | 3,490                            | 165                    | 354          | 2,951         | 20         |
| Bansud                    | 4,540                            | 107                    | 425          | 3,955         | 53         |
| Bongabong                 | 7,092                            | 232                    | 780          | 5,981         | 99         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 4,627                            | 187                    | 705          | 3,734         | 1          |
| City of Calapan           | 14,636                           | 178                    | 682          | 13,589        | 187        |
| Gloria                    | 4,957                            | 80                     | 373          | 4,482         | 22         |
| Mansalay                  | 7,648                            | 52                     | 175          | 7,411         | 10         |
| Naujan                    | 9,384                            | 171                    | 632          | 8,474         | 107        |
| Pinamalayan               | 8,442                            | 199                    | 712          | 7,479         | 52         |
| Pola                      | 3,344                            | 12                     | 139          | 3,181         | 12         |
| Puerto Galera             | 5,724                            | -                      | 58           | 5,648         | 18         |
| Roxas                     | 6,524                            | 28                     | 269          | 6,200         | 27         |
| San Teodoro               | 1,625                            | 50                     | 125          | 1,440         | 10         |
| Socorro                   | 5,686                            | 128                    | 422          | 4,925         | 211        |
| Victoria                  | 4,555                            | 84                     | 199          | 4,231         | 41         |
| <b>Male</b>               | <b>47,477</b>                    | <b>844</b>             | <b>3,190</b> | <b>42,952</b> | <b>491</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,795                            | 85                     | 179          | 1,520         | 11         |
| Bansud                    | 2,353                            | 51                     | 222          | 2,046         | 34         |
| Bongabong                 | 3,619                            | 118                    | 398          | 3,047         | 56         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,355                            | 67                     | 372          | 1,915         | 1          |
| City of Calapan           | 7,647                            | 94                     | 331          | 7,110         | 112        |
| Gloria                    | 2,540                            | 41                     | 196          | 2,286         | 17         |
| Mansalay                  | 3,764                            | 22                     | 114          | 3,624         | 4          |
| Naujan                    | 4,894                            | 92                     | 343          | 4,395         | 64         |
| Pinamalayan               | 4,409                            | 105                    | 394          | 3,877         | 33         |
| Pola                      | 1,720                            | 6                      | 61           | 1,650         | 3          |
| Puerto Galera             | 2,941                            | -                      | 31           | 2,899         | 11         |
| Roxas                     | 3,303                            | 18                     | 141          | 3,127         | 17         |
| San Teodoro               | 865                              | 30                     | 72           | 757           | 6          |
| Socorro                   | 2,946                            | 70                     | 239          | 2,537         | 100        |
| Victoria                  | 2,326                            | 45                     | 97           | 2,162         | 22         |

*Continued*

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2015                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Female</b>             | <b>44,797</b>                    | <b>829</b>             | <b>2,860</b> | <b>40,729</b> | <b>379</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,695                            | 80                     | 175          | 1,431         | 9          |
| Bansud                    | 2,187                            | 56                     | 203          | 1,909         | 19         |
| Bongabong                 | 3,473                            | 114                    | 382          | 2,934         | 43         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,272                            | 120                    | 333          | 1,819         | -          |
| City of Calapan           | 6,989                            | 84                     | 351          | 6,479         | 75         |
| Gloria                    | 2,417                            | 39                     | 177          | 2,196         | 5          |
| Mansalay                  | 3,884                            | 30                     | 61           | 3,787         | 6          |
| Naujan                    | 4,490                            | 79                     | 289          | 4,079         | 43         |
| Pinamalayan               | 4,033                            | 94                     | 318          | 3,602         | 19         |
| Pola                      | 1,624                            | 6                      | 78           | 1,531         | 9          |
| Puerto Galera             | 2,783                            | -                      | 27           | 2,749         | 7          |
| Roxas                     | 3,221                            | 10                     | 128          | 3,073         | 10         |
| San Teodoro               | 760                              | 20                     | 53           | 683           | 4          |
| Socorro                   | 2,740                            | 58                     | 183          | 2,388         | 111        |
| Victoria                  | 2,229                            | 39                     | 102          | 2,069         | 19         |

*Continued*

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2016                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Both Sexes</b>         | <b>88,016</b>                    | <b>1,411</b>           | <b>5,655</b> | <b>80,079</b> | <b>871</b> |
| Baco                      | 3,230                            | 141                    | 333          | 2,721         | 35         |
| Bansud                    | 4,960                            | 71                     | 404          | 4,194         | 291        |
| Bongabong                 | 6,794                            | 212                    | 713          | 5,773         | 96         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 4,153                            | 169                    | 634          | 3,348         | 2          |
| City of Calapan           | 14,744                           | 135                    | 564          | 13,901        | 144        |
| Gloria                    | 4,601                            | 53                     | 347          | 4,148         | 53         |
| Mansalay                  | 7,949                            | 38                     | 220          | 7,681         | 10         |
| Naujan                    | 8,063                            | 185                    | 631          | 7,194         | 53         |
| Pinamalayan               | 7,767                            | 148                    | 573          | 6,995         | 51         |
| Pola                      | 2,954                            | 15                     | 130          | 2,796         | 13         |
| Puerto Galera             | 5,367                            | -                      | 53           | 5,303         | 11         |
| Roxas                     | 6,886                            | 26                     | 269          | 6,564         | 27         |
| San Teodoro               | 1,831                            | 58                     | 140          | 1,618         | 15         |
| Socorro                   | 4,146                            | 104                    | 416          | 3,585         | 41         |
| Victoria                  | 4,571                            | 56                     | 228          | 4,258         | 29         |

*Continued*

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2016                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Male</b>               | <b>45,310</b>                    | <b>766</b>             | <b>2,958</b> | <b>41,107</b> | <b>479</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,640                            | 68                     | 160          | 1,392         | 20         |
| Bansud                    | 2,426                            | 39                     | 195          | 2,042         | 150        |
| Bongabong                 | 3,564                            | 130                    | 406          | 2,983         | 45         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,062                            | 91                     | 340          | 1,631         | -          |
| City of Calapan           | 7,737                            | 81                     | 273          | 7,299         | 84         |
| Gloria                    | 2,307                            | 24                     | 181          | 2,070         | 32         |
| Mansalay                  | 4,114                            | 23                     | 100          | 3,985         | 6          |
| Naujan                    | 4,215                            | 93                     | 344          | 3,749         | 29         |
| Pinamalayan               | 4,055                            | 76                     | 322          | 3,626         | 31         |
| Pola                      | 1,517                            | 8                      | 61           | 1,438         | 10         |
| Puerto Galera             | 2,607                            | -                      | 32           | 2,569         | 6          |
| Roxas                     | 3,540                            | 18                     | 141          | 3,364         | 17         |
| San Teodoro               | 971                              | 34                     | 75           | 852           | 10         |
| Socorro                   | 2,200                            | 52                     | 218          | 1,902         | 28         |
| Victoria                  | 2,355                            | 29                     | 110          | 2,205         | 11         |
| <b>Female</b>             | <b>42,706</b>                    | <b>645</b>             | <b>2,697</b> | <b>38,972</b> | <b>392</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,590                            | 73                     | 173          | 1,329         | 15         |
| Bansud                    | 2,534                            | 32                     | 209          | 2,152         | 141        |
| Bongabong                 | 3,230                            | 82                     | 307          | 2,790         | 51         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,091                            | 78                     | 294          | 1,717         | 2          |
| City of Calapan           | 7,007                            | 54                     | 291          | 6,602         | 60         |
| Gloria                    | 2,294                            | 29                     | 166          | 2,078         | 21         |
| Mansalay                  | 3,835                            | 15                     | 120          | 3,696         | 4          |
| Naujan                    | 3,848                            | 92                     | 287          | 3,445         | 24         |
| Pinamalayan               | 3,712                            | 72                     | 251          | 3,369         | 20         |
| Pola                      | 1,437                            | 7                      | 69           | 1,358         | 3          |
| Puerto Galera             | 2,760                            | -                      | 21           | 2,734         | 5          |
| Roxas                     | 3,346                            | 8                      | 128          | 3,200         | 10         |
| San Teodoro               | 860                              | 24                     | 65           | 766           | 5          |
| Socorro                   | 1,946                            | 52                     | 198          | 1,683         | 13         |
| Victoria                  | 2,216                            | 27                     | 118          | 2,053         | 18         |

Continued

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2017                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Both Sexes</b>         | <b>86,922</b>                    | <b>1,395</b>           | <b>5,126</b> | <b>79,620</b> | <b>781</b> |
| Baco                      | 3,227                            | 160                    | 348          | 2,696         | 23         |
| Bansud                    | 5,056                            | 74                     | 338          | 4,593         | 51         |
| Bongabong                 | 6,929                            | 156                    | 545          | 6,157         | 71         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 4,492                            | 188                    | 576          | 3,692         | 36         |
| City of Calapan           | 14,418                           | 130                    | 451          | 13,642        | 195        |
| Gloria                    | 4,412                            | 77                     | 319          | 3,967         | 49         |
| Mansalay                  | 6,874                            | 91                     | 425          | 6,335         | 23         |
| Naujan                    | 10,445                           | 86                     | 461          | 9,858         | 40         |
| Pinamalayan               | 7,421                            | 159                    | 559          | 6,638         | 65         |
| Pola                      | 3,088                            | 17                     | 146          | 2,911         | 14         |
| Puerto Galera             | 4,588                            | 13                     | 84           | 4,467         | 24         |
| Roxas                     | 6,753                            | 23                     | 195          | 6,509         | 26         |
| San Teodoro               | 1,794                            | 58                     | 127          | 1,604         | 5          |
| Socorro                   | 3,797                            | 85                     | 302          | 3,307         | 103        |
| Victoria                  | 3,628                            | 78                     | 250          | 3,244         | 56         |
| <b>Male</b>               | <b>44,794</b>                    | <b>722</b>             | <b>2,660</b> | <b>40,948</b> | <b>464</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,678                            | 82                     | 173          | 1,408         | 15         |
| Bansud                    | 2,578                            | 45                     | 162          | 2,343         | 28         |
| Bongabong                 | 3,601                            | 75                     | 307          | 3,182         | 37         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,239                            | 97                     | 284          | 1,835         | 23         |
| City of Calapan           | 7,553                            | 73                     | 253          | 7,111         | 116        |
| Gloria                    | 2,260                            | 36                     | 178          | 2,007         | 39         |
| Mansalay                  | 3,499                            | 60                     | 231          | 3,197         | 11         |
| Naujan                    | 5,229                            | 40                     | 204          | 4,965         | 20         |
| Pinamalayan               | 3,874                            | 79                     | 319          | 3,437         | 39         |
| Pola                      | 1,634                            | 7                      | 67           | 1,550         | 10         |
| Puerto Galera             | 2,450                            | 5                      | 38           | 2,399         | 8          |
| Roxas                     | 3,420                            | 10                     | 106          | 3,288         | 16         |
| San Teodoro               | 923                              | 27                     | 67           | 827           | 2          |
| Socorro                   | 1,978                            | 41                     | 149          | 1,727         | 61         |
| Victoria                  | 1,878                            | 45                     | 122          | 1,672         | 39         |

Continued

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2017                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Female</b>             | <b>42,128</b>                    | <b>673</b>             | <b>2,466</b> | <b>38,672</b> | <b>317</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,549                            | 78                     | 175          | 1,288         | 8          |
| Bansud                    | 2,478                            | 29                     | 176          | 2,250         | 23         |
| Bongabong                 | 3,328                            | 81                     | 238          | 2,975         | 34         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,253                            | 91                     | 292          | 1,857         | 13         |
| City of Calapan           | 6,865                            | 57                     | 198          | 6,531         | 79         |
| Gloria                    | 2,152                            | 41                     | 141          | 1,960         | 10         |
| Mansalay                  | 3,375                            | 31                     | 194          | 3,138         | 12         |
| Naujan                    | 5,216                            | 46                     | 257          | 4,893         | 20         |
| Pinamalayan               | 3,547                            | 80                     | 240          | 3,201         | 26         |
| Pola                      | 1,454                            | 10                     | 79           | 1,361         | 4          |
| Puerto Galera             | 2,138                            | 8                      | 46           | 2,068         | 16         |
| Roxas                     | 3,333                            | 13                     | 89           | 3,221         | 10         |
| San Teodoro               | 871                              | 31                     | 60           | 777           | 3          |
| Socorro                   | 1,819                            | 44                     | 153          | 1,580         | 42         |
| Victoria                  | 1,750                            | 33                     | 128          | 1,572         | 17         |

*Continued*

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2018                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Both Sexes</b>         | <b>84,400</b>                    | <b>1,398</b>           | <b>4,717</b> | <b>77,588</b> | <b>697</b> |
| Baco                      | 3,754                            | 117                    | 333          | 3,278         | 26         |
| Bansud                    | 4,744                            | 50                     | 348          | 4,280         | 66         |
| Bongabong                 | 6,528                            | 322                    | 558          | 5,589         | 59         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 4,342                            | 175                    | 376          | 3,778         | 13         |
| City of Calapan           | 13,884                           | 104                    | 394          | 13,200        | 186        |
| Gloria                    | 4,226                            | 45                     | 244          | 3,902         | 35         |
| Mansalay                  | 7,167                            | 57                     | 217          | 6,889         | 4          |
| Naujan                    | 10,637                           | 101                    | 463          | 10,018        | 55         |
| Pinamalayan               | 7,162                            | 161                    | 700          | 6,204         | 97         |
| Pola                      | 3,112                            | 10                     | 104          | 2,966         | 32         |
| Puerto Galera             | 3,317                            | 39                     | 126          | 3,147         | 5          |
| Roxas                     | 6,749                            | 11                     | 177          | 6,533         | 28         |
| San Teodoro               | 1,745                            | 75                     | 150          | 1,493         | 27         |
| Socorro                   | 3,590                            | 76                     | 291          | 3,197         | 26         |
| Victoria                  | 3,443                            | 55                     | 236          | 3,114         | 38         |

*Continued*

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2018                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Male</b>               | <b>43,383</b>                    | <b>716</b>             | <b>2,484</b> | <b>39,756</b> | <b>427</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,917                            | 58                     | 185          | 1,662         | 12         |
| Bansud                    | 2,581                            | 34                     | 197          | 2,311         | 39         |
| Bongabong                 | 3,334                            | 165                    | 295          | 2,832         | 42         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,225                            | 97                     | 197          | 1,926         | 5          |
| City of Calapan           | 7,263                            | 54                     | 203          | 6,885         | 121        |
| Gloria                    | 2,098                            | 27                     | 124          | 1,930         | 17         |
| Mansalay                  | 3,567                            | 28                     | 118          | 3,419         | 2          |
| Naujan                    | 5,365                            | 50                     | 203          | 5,083         | 29         |
| Pinamalayan               | 3,723                            | 84                     | 367          | 3,213         | 59         |
| Pola                      | 1,626                            | 6                      | 53           | 1,545         | 22         |
| Puerto Galera             | 1,666                            | 21                     | 62           | 1,579         | 4          |
| Roxas                     | 3,418                            | 7                      | 87           | 3,307         | 17         |
| San Teodoro               | 894                              | 29                     | 68           | 782           | 15         |
| Socorro                   | 1,911                            | 35                     | 207          | 1,649         | 20         |
| Victoria                  | 1,795                            | 21                     | 118          | 1,633         | 23         |
| <b>Female</b>             | <b>41,017</b>                    | <b>682</b>             | <b>2,233</b> | <b>37,832</b> | <b>270</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,837                            | 59                     | 148          | 1,616         | 14         |
| Bansud                    | 2,163                            | 16                     | 151          | 1,969         | 27         |
| Bongabong                 | 3,194                            | 157                    | 263          | 2,757         | 17         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,117                            | 78                     | 179          | 1,852         | 8          |
| City of Calapan           | 6,621                            | 50                     | 191          | 6,315         | 65         |
| Gloria                    | 2,128                            | 18                     | 120          | 1,972         | 18         |
| Mansalay                  | 3,600                            | 29                     | 99           | 3,470         | 2          |
| Naujan                    | 5,272                            | 51                     | 260          | 4,935         | 26         |
| Pinamalayan               | 3,439                            | 77                     | 333          | 2,991         | 38         |
| Pola                      | 1,486                            | 4                      | 51           | 1,421         | 10         |
| Puerto Galera             | 1,651                            | 18                     | 64           | 1,568         | 1          |
| Roxas                     | 3,331                            | 4                      | 90           | 3,226         | 11         |
| San Teodoro               | 851                              | 46                     | 82           | 711           | 12         |
| Socorro                   | 1,679                            | 41                     | 84           | 1,548         | 6          |
| Victoria                  | 1,648                            | 34                     | 118          | 1,481         | 15         |

Continued

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2019                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Both Sexes</b>         | <b>81,801</b>                    | <b>1,427</b>           | <b>4,046</b> | <b>75,649</b> | <b>679</b> |
| Baco                      | 3,837                            | 129                    | 331          | 3,339         | 38         |
| Bansud                    | 3,892                            | 71                     | 209          | 3,599         | 13         |
| Bongabong                 | 6,465                            | 306                    | 565          | 5,526         | 68         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 4,348                            | 105                    | 291          | 3,939         | 13         |
| City of Calapan           | 12,992                           | 123                    | 340          | 12,337        | 192        |
| Gloria                    | 4,097                            | 57                     | 231          | 3,781         | 28         |
| Mansalay                  | 6,655                            | 56                     | 259          | 6,331         | 9          |
| Naujan                    | 9,571                            | 104                    | 340          | 9,075         | 52         |
| Pinamalayan               | 6,869                            | 147                    | 476          | 6,139         | 107        |
| Pola                      | 2,739                            | 10                     | 153          | 2,564         | 12         |
| Puerto Galera             | 3,672                            | 28                     | 118          | 3,495         | 31         |
| Roxas                     | 6,501                            | 5                      | 156          | 6,321         | 19         |
| San Teodoro               | 1,651                            | 61                     | 125          | 1,454         | 11         |
| Socorro                   | 3,581                            | 28                     | 216          | 3,265         | 72         |
| Victoria                  | 4,931                            | 197                    | 236          | 4,484         | 14         |
| <b>Male</b>               | <b>40,619</b>                    | <b>698</b>             | <b>2,136</b> | <b>37,380</b> | <b>405</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,978                            | 67                     | 180          | 1,711         | 20         |
| Bansud                    | 2,008                            | 30                     | 95           | 1,873         | 10         |
| Bongabong                 | 3,323                            | 151                    | 299          | 2,838         | 35         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,209                            | 47                     | 144          | 2,013         | 5          |
| City of Calapan           | 6,808                            | 44                     | 208          | 6,450         | 106        |
| Gloria                    | 2,081                            | 34                     | 115          | 1,914         | 18         |
| Mansalay                  | 3,405                            | 36                     | 158          | 3,206         | 5          |
| Naujan                    | 4,479                            | 55                     | 156          | 4,236         | 32         |
| Pinamalayan               | 3,545                            | 97                     | 291          | 3,088         | 69         |
| Pola                      | 1,405                            | 6                      | 70           | 1,320         | 9          |
| Puerto Galera             | 1,903                            | 6                      | 67           | 1,816         | 14         |
| Roxas                     | 3,377                            | 1                      | 86           | 3,279         | 11         |
| San Teodoro               | 839                              | 32                     | 67           | 732           | 8          |
| Socorro                   | 1,833                            | 13                     | 106          | 1,653         | 61         |
| Victoria                  | 1,426                            | 79                     | 94           | 1,251         | 2          |

Continued

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2019                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Female</b>             | <b>41,182</b>                    | <b>729</b>             | <b>1,910</b> | <b>38,269</b> | <b>274</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,859                            | 62                     | 151          | 1,628         | 18         |
| Bansud                    | 1,884                            | 41                     | 114          | 1,726         | 3          |
| Bongabong                 | 3,142                            | 155                    | 266          | 2,688         | 33         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,139                            | 58                     | 147          | 1,926         | 8          |
| City of Calapan           | 6,184                            | 79                     | 132          | 5,887         | 86         |
| Gloria                    | 2,016                            | 23                     | 116          | 1,867         | 10         |
| Mansalay                  | 3,250                            | 20                     | 101          | 3,125         | 4          |
| Naujan                    | 5,092                            | 49                     | 184          | 4,839         | 20         |
| Pinamalayan               | 3,324                            | 50                     | 185          | 3,051         | 38         |
| Pola                      | 1,334                            | 4                      | 83           | 1,244         | 3          |
| Puerto Galera             | 1,769                            | 22                     | 51           | 1,679         | 17         |
| Roxas                     | 3,124                            | 4                      | 70           | 3,042         | 8          |
| San Teodoro               | 812                              | 29                     | 58           | 722           | 3          |
| Socorro                   | 1,748                            | 15                     | 110          | 1,612         | 11         |
| Victoria                  | 3,505                            | 118                    | 142          | 3,233         | 12         |

*Continued*

Table 3.6 - Continued

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2020                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Both Sexes</b>         | <b>74,690</b>                    | <b>1,273</b>           | <b>3,919</b> | <b>68,753</b> | <b>745</b> |
| Baco                      | 3,791                            | 116                    | 312          | 3,328         | 35         |
| Bansud                    | 3,899                            | 71                     | 225          | 3,591         | 12         |
| Bongabong                 | 6,663                            | 264                    | 564          | 5,766         | 69         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 4,149                            | 40                     | 233          | 3,831         | 45         |
| City of Calapan           | 12,285                           | 108                    | 429          | 11,536        | 212        |
| Gloria                    | 4,043                            | 60                     | 226          | 3,722         | 35         |
| Mansalay                  | 5,823                            | 113                    | 329          | 5,358         | 23         |
| Naujan                    | 8,455                            | 90                     | 313          | 8,006         | 46         |
| Pinamalayan               | 3,370                            | 65                     | 240          | 3,038         | 27         |
| Pola                      | 2,409                            | 28                     | 238          | 2,042         | 101        |
| Puerto Galera             | 3,695                            | 25                     | 97           | 3,542         | 31         |
| Roxas                     | 6,267                            | 8                      | 144          | 6,086         | 29         |
| San Teodoro               | 1,586                            | 54                     | 154          | 1,363         | 15         |
| Socorro                   | 3,324                            | 34                     | 179          | 3,060         | 51         |
| Victoria                  | 4,931                            | 197                    | 236          | 4,484         | 14         |

*Continued*

Table 3.6 - Concluded

| Sex/<br>City/Municipality | 2020                             |                        |              |               |            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|------------|
|                           | Number of<br>Children<br>Weighed | Severly<br>Underweight | Underweight  | Normal        | Overweight |
| <b>Male</b>               | <b>37,533</b>                    | <b>633</b>             | <b>2,091</b> | <b>34,400</b> | <b>409</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,960                            | 56                     | 180          | 1,704         | 20         |
| Bansud                    | 2,016                            | 30                     | 112          | 1,865         | 9          |
| Bongabong                 | 3,481                            | 133                    | 307          | 3,002         | 39         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 2,202                            | 21                     | 133          | 2,021         | 27         |
| City of Calapan           | 6,387                            | 56                     | 235          | 5,973         | 123        |
| Gloria                    | 2,060                            | 29                     | 128          | 1,887         | 16         |
| Mansalay                  | 2,882                            | 62                     | 187          | 2,621         | 12         |
| Naujan                    | 4,352                            | 47                     | 170          | 4,102         | 33         |
| Pinamalayan               | 1,751                            | 37                     | 129          | 1,568         | 17         |
| Pola                      | 1,281                            | 14                     | 124          | 1,097         | 46         |
| Puerto Galera             | 1,918                            | 11                     | 49           | 1,844         | 14         |
| Roxas                     | 3,251                            | 7                      | 79           | 3,151         | 14         |
| San Teodoro               | 817                              | 32                     | 74           | 701           | 10         |
| Socorro                   | 1,746                            | 19                     | 90           | 1,613         | 24         |
| Victoria                  | 1,429                            | 79                     | 94           | 1,251         | 5          |
| <b>Female</b>             | <b>37,157</b>                    | <b>640</b>             | <b>1,828</b> | <b>34,353</b> | <b>336</b> |
| Baco                      | 1,831                            | 60                     | 132          | 1,624         | 15         |
| Bansud                    | 1,883                            | 41                     | 113          | 1,726         | 3          |
| Bongabong                 | 3,182                            | 131                    | 257          | 2,764         | 30         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)     | 1,947                            | 19                     | 100          | 1,810         | 18         |
| City of Calapan           | 5,898                            | 52                     | 194          | 5,563         | 89         |
| Gloria                    | 1,983                            | 31                     | 98           | 1,835         | 19         |
| Mansalay                  | 2,941                            | 51                     | 142          | 2,737         | 11         |
| Naujan                    | 4,103                            | 43                     | 143          | 3,904         | 13         |
| Pinamalayan               | 1,619                            | 28                     | 111          | 1,470         | 10         |
| Pola                      | 1,128                            | 14                     | 114          | 945           | 55         |
| Puerto Galera             | 1,777                            | 14                     | 48           | 1,698         | 17         |
| Roxas                     | 3,016                            | 1                      | 65           | 2,935         | 15         |
| San Teodoro               | 769                              | 22                     | 80           | 662           | 5          |
| Socorro                   | 1,578                            | 15                     | 89           | 1,447         | 27         |
| Victoria                  | 3,502                            | 118                    | 142          | 3,233         | 9          |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** National Nutrition Council - MIMAROPA Regional Office

**TABLE 3.7 Number of Day Care Centers, Day Care Workers,  
and Barangays with DCCs, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019**

| Number of DDCs/DCWs           | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | 2018 | 2019 |
|-------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Number of Day Care Centers    | 632  | 632  | 640  | 661  | 661  |
| Number of Barangays with DCCs | 414  | 414  | 414  | 419  | 426  |
| Number of Day Care Workers    | 630  | 630  | 646  | 661  | 661  |

**Source:** Department of Social Welfare and Development MIMAROPA

**TABLE 3.8 Number of Public and Private Schools by Level of Education,  
Calapan City and Oriental Mindoro: SY 2016-2017 to SY 2019-2020**

| Level of Education/Sex  | SY 2016-2017 |            |           | SY 2017-2018 |            |           |
|-------------------------|--------------|------------|-----------|--------------|------------|-----------|
|                         | Total        | Public     | Private   | Total        | Public     | Private   |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b> | <b>1,001</b> | <b>921</b> | <b>80</b> | <b>591</b>   | <b>508</b> | <b>83</b> |
| Pre-School              | 427          | 418        | 9         | 10           | -          | 10        |
| Elementary              | 443          | 420        | 23        | 446          | 422        | 24        |
| Secondary               | 126          | 82         | 44        | 98           | 85         | 13        |
| Stand-alone SHS         | 4            | -          | 4         | 5            | -          | 5         |
| Integrated School       | 1            | 1          | -         | 32           | 1          | 31        |
| <b>Calapan City</b>     | <b>128</b>   | <b>107</b> | <b>21</b> | <b>79</b>    | <b>58</b>  | <b>21</b> |
| Pre-School              | 52           | 49         | 3         | 3            | -          | 3         |
| Elementary              | 56           | 49         | 7         | 56           | 49         | 7         |
| Secondary               | 16           | 9          | 7         | 10           | 9          | 1         |
| Stand-alone SHS         | 4            | -          | 4         | 5            | -          | 5         |
| Integrated School       | -            | -          | -         | 5            | -          | 5         |

*Continued*

**Table 3.8- Concluded**

| Level of Education/Sex  | SY 2018-2019 |            |           | SY 2019-2020 |            |           |
|-------------------------|--------------|------------|-----------|--------------|------------|-----------|
|                         | Total        | Public     | Private   | Total        | Public     | Private   |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b> | <b>591</b>   | <b>509</b> | <b>82</b> | <b>594</b>   | <b>511</b> | <b>83</b> |
| Pre-School              | 9            | -          | 9         | 8            | -          | 8         |
| Elementary              | 447          | 422        | 25        | 449          | 423        | 26        |
| Secondary               | 98           | 86         | 12        | 98           | 87         | 11        |
| Stand-alone SHS         | 5            | -          | 5         | 6            | -          | 6         |
| Integrated School       | 32           | 1          | 31        | 33           | 1          | 32        |
| <b>Calapan City</b>     | <b>80</b>    | <b>58</b>  | <b>22</b> | <b>82</b>    | <b>58</b>  | <b>24</b> |
| Pre-School              | 4            |            | 4         | 4            |            | 4         |
| Elementary              | 56           | 49         | 7         | 56           | 49         | 7         |
| Secondary               | 10           | 9          | 1         | 11           | 9          | 2         |
| Stand-alone SHS         | 5            | -          | 5         | 7            | -          | 7         |
| Integrated School       | 5            | -          | 5         | 4            | -          | 4         |

**Notes:** Data of Calapan City excluded from Oriental Mindoro

Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Department of Education

**TABLE 3.9 Enrollment in Public and Private Schools by Level of Education and Sex, Calapan City and Oriental Mindoro: SY 2016-2017 to SY 2019-2020**

| Level of Education/Sex  | SY 2016-2017 |         |         | SY 2017-2018 |         |         |
|-------------------------|--------------|---------|---------|--------------|---------|---------|
|                         | Total        | Public  | Private | Total        | Public  | Private |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b> |              |         |         |              |         |         |
| <b>Pre-School</b>       |              |         |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 16,154       | 15,702  | 452     | 16,674       | 16,033  | 641     |
| Male                    | ...          | ...     | ...     | 8,754        | 8,412   | 342     |
| Female                  | ...          | ...     | ...     | 7,920        | 7,621   | 299     |
| <b>Elementary</b>       |              |         |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 106,860      | 104,447 | 2,413   | 105,488      | 101,550 | 3,938   |
| Male                    | ...          | ...     | ...     | 55,024       | 52,987  | 2,037   |
| Female                  | ...          | ...     | ...     | 50,464       | 48,563  | 1,901   |
| <b>Secondary</b>        |              |         |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 63,085       | 52,505  | 10,580  | 80,029       | 58,967  | 21,062  |
| Male                    | ...          | ...     | ...     | 39,689       | 29,355  | 10,334  |
| Female                  | ...          | ...     | ...     | 40,340       | 29,612  | 10,728  |
| <b>Calapan City</b>     |              |         |         |              |         |         |
| <b>Pre-School</b>       |              |         |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 2,347        | 2,143   | 204     | 2,829        | 2,518   | 311     |
| Male                    | ...          | ...     | ...     | 1,447        | 1,296   | 151     |
| Female                  | ...          | ...     | ...     | 1,382        | 1,222   | 160     |
| <b>Elementary</b>       |              |         |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 18,548       | 16,743  | 1,805   | 17,742       | 15,990  | 1,752   |
| Male                    | ...          | ...     | ...     | 9,112        | 8,234   | 878     |
| Female                  | ...          | ...     | ...     | 8,630        | 7,756   | 874     |
| <b>Secondary</b>        |              |         |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 14,916       | 11,492  | 3,424   | 17,665       | 12,429  | 5,236   |
| Male                    | ...          | ...     | ...     | 8,711        | 6,169   | 2,542   |
| Female                  | ...          | ...     | ...     | 8,954        | 6,260   | 2,694   |

*Continued*

Table 3.9- Concluded

| Level of Education/Sex  | SY 2018-2019 |        |         | SY 2019-2020 |         |         |
|-------------------------|--------------|--------|---------|--------------|---------|---------|
|                         | Total        | Public | Private | Total        | Public  | Private |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b> |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| <b>Pre-School</b>       |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 19,102       | 18,264 | 838     | 14,556       | 13,915  | 641     |
| Male                    | 9,965        | 9,555  | 410     | 7,605        | 7,269   | 336     |
| Female                  | 9,137        | 8,709  | 428     | 6,951        | 6,646   | 305     |
| <b>Elementary</b>       |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 103,031      | 98,918 | 4,113   | 104,819      | 100,629 | 4,190   |
| Male                    | 53,491       | 51,362 | 2,129   | 54,424       | 52,268  | 2,156   |
| Female                  | 49,540       | 47,556 | 1,984   | 50,395       | 48,361  | 2,034   |
| <b>Secondary</b>        |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 84,469       | 62,256 | 22,213  | 86,454       | 64,227  | 22,227  |
| Male                    | 42,105       | 31,170 | 10,935  | 43,254       | 32,251  | 11,003  |
| Female                  | 42,364       | 31,086 | 11,278  | 43,200       | 31,976  | 11,224  |
| <br>                    |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| <b>Calapan City</b>     |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| <b>Pre-School</b>       |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 3,129        | 2,748  | 381     | 2,429        | 2,078   | 351     |
| Male                    | 1,602        | 1,404  | 198     | 1,323        | 1,129   | 194     |
| Female                  | 1,527        | 1,344  | 183     | 1,106        | 949     | 157     |
| <b>Elementary</b>       |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 17,441       | 15,683 | 1,758   | 17,554       | 15,735  | 1,819   |
| Male                    | 8,906        | 8,022  | 884     | 8,966        | 8,033   | 933     |
| Female                  | 8,535        | 7,661  | 874     | 8,588        | 7,702   | 886     |
| <b>Secondary</b>        |              |        |         |              |         |         |
| Both Sexes              | 18,355       | 13,179 | 5,176   | 18,028       | 13,716  | 4,312   |
| Male                    | 9,098        | 6,560  | 2,538   | 9,013        | 6,880   | 2,133   |
| Female                  | 9,257        | 6,619  | 2,638   | 9,015        | 6,836   | 2,179   |

**Notes:** Data of Calapan City excluded from Oriental Mindoro

Ellipsis (...) means no data available

**Source:** Department of Education

**TABLE 3.10 Performance Indicators in Government and Private Schools by Level of Education, Calapan City and Oriental Mindoro: SY 2016-2017 to SY 2019-2020**

| Performance Indicators  | Elementary   |              | Secondary    |              |
|-------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
|                         | SY 2016-2017 | SY 2017-2018 | SY 2016-2017 | SY 2017-2018 |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b> |              |              |              |              |
| Participation Rate      | 92.63        | 90.43        | 74.63        | 76.42        |
| Retention Rate          | 97.32        | 97.56        | 93.90        | 95.95        |
| Transition Rate         | 95.42        | 95.97        | 91.90        | 93.38        |
| Survival Rate           | 92.42        | 94.07        | 83.29        | 90.23        |
| Repetition Rate         | 2.78         | 2.65         | 1.58         | 1.91         |
| Dropout Rate            | 1.97         | 1.63         | 5.97         | 3.46         |
| Graduation Rate         | 98.31        | 99.54        | 95.85        | 97.76        |
| Completion Rate         | 91.26        | 94.06        | 80.61        | 89.25        |
| <b>Calapan City</b>     |              |              |              |              |
| Participation Rate      | 97.95        | 95.37        | 94.31        | 94.16        |
| Retention Rate          | 99.34        | 99.54        | 96.70        | 95.84        |
| Transition Rate         | 97.63        | 99.03        | 104.77       | 100.62       |
| Survival Rate           | 97.01        | 97.81        | 90.81        | 87.99        |
| Repetition Rate         | 1.50         | 1.15         | 1.99         | 1.51         |
| Dropout Rate            | 0.55         | 0.38         | 3.16         | 4.17         |
| Graduation Rate         | 99.23        | 99.60        | 96.78        | 97.69        |
| Completion Rate         | 96.65        | 97.69        | 89.46        | 87.14        |

*Continued*

**Table 3.10 - Concluded**

| Performance Indicators  | Elementary   |              | Secondary    |              |
|-------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
|                         | SY 2018-2019 | SY 2019-2020 | SY 2018-2019 | SY 2019-2020 |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b> |              |              |              |              |
| Participation Rate      | 88.93        | 88.68        | 79.44        | 81.55        |
| Retention Rate          | 98.17        | 98.27        | 94.41        | 96.21        |
| Transition Rate         | 98.76        | 99.73        | 92.90        | 94.39        |
| Survival Rate           | 96.27        | 97.08        | 84.41        | 89.66        |
| Repetition Rate         | 2.54         | 2.62         | 1.59         | 1.84         |
| Dropout Rate            | 1.19         | 0.95         | 5.45         | 3.66         |
| Graduation Rate         | 99.39        | 98.81        | 97.54        | 97.91        |
| Completion Rate         | 96.16        | 96.64        | 83.30        | 89.13        |
| <b>Calapan City</b>     |              |              |              |              |
| Participation Rate      | 92.71        | 91.91        | 96.00        | 99.44        |
| Retention Rate          | 99.96        | 98.94        | 97.28        | 96.24        |
| Transition Rate         | 100.16       | 98.38        | 102.92       | 101.25       |
| Survival Rate           | 99.05        | 97.37        | 92.47        | 89.71        |
| Repetition Rate         | 1.40         | 1.51         | 1.57         | 2.23         |
| Dropout Rate            | 0.19         | 0.51         | 2.61         | 3.54         |
| Graduation Rate         | 99.60        | 99.19        | 98.38        | 96.59        |
| Completion Rate         | 98.87        | 96.94        | 92.03        | 88.48        |

**Note:** Data of Calapan City excluded from Oriental Mindoro

**Source:** Department of Education

TABLE 3.11 Number of Households by Tenure Status of the Lot and City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2000, 2007, and 2010

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Tenure Status of the Lot |                          |              |                                    |                                       |                 |                   |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------|-------------------|
|                                | Total<br>Households      | Owned/Being<br>Amortized | Rented       | Rent-Free with<br>Consent of Owner | Rent-Free without<br>Consent of Owner | Not<br>Reported | Not<br>Applicable |
| <b>2000</b>                    |                          |                          |              |                                    |                                       |                 |                   |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>134,453</b>           | <b>72,321</b>            | <b>5,553</b> | <b>47,386</b>                      | <b>2,255</b>                          | <b>3,941</b>    | <b>2,997</b>      |
| Baco                           | 5,717                    | 2,830                    | 32           | 2,547                              | 38                                    | 153             | 117               |
| Bansud                         | 6,938                    | 3,954                    | 204          | 2,161                              | 238                                   | 215             | 166               |
| Bongabong                      | 12,020                   | 6,999                    | 409          | 3,940                              | 43                                    | 335             | 294               |
| Bulacao (San Pedro)            | 5,227                    | 3,804                    | 86           | 1,127                              | 14                                    | 122             | 74                |
| City of Calapan                | 20,929                   | 10,725                   | 1,831        | 6,646                              | 544                                   | 646             | 537               |
| Gloria                         | 7,640                    | 3,785                    | 131          | 3,327                              | 60                                    | 181             | 156               |
| Mansalay                       | 7,316                    | 4,629                    | 78           | 2,210                              | 48                                    | 227             | 124               |
| Naujan                         | 16,923                   | 8,649                    | 477          | 6,898                              | 151                                   | 419             | 329               |
| Pinamayanan                    | 14,326                   | 7,483                    | 894          | 4,502                              | 654                                   | 479             | 314               |
| Pola                           | 6,400                    | 3,149                    | 157          | 2,758                              | 77                                    | 102             | 157               |
| Puerto Galera                  | 4,424                    | 2,377                    | 374          | 1,447                              | 8                                     | 91              | 127               |
| Roxas                          | 8,057                    | 4,745                    | 235          | 2,459                              | 62                                    | 366             | 190               |
| San Teodoro                    | 2,667                    | 1,170                    | 86           | 1,221                              | 70                                    | 78              | 42                |
| Socorro                        | 7,355                    | 3,745                    | 209          | 2,922                              | 45                                    | 281             | 153               |
| Victoria                       | 8,514                    | 4,277                    | 350          | 3,221                              | 203                                   | 246             | 217               |

Continued

Table 3.11 - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Tenure Status of the Lot |                          |              |                                    |                                       |                 |                   |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------|-------------------|
|                                | Total<br>Households      | Owned/Being<br>Amortized | Rented       | Rent-Free with<br>Consent of Owner | Rent-Free without<br>Consent of Owner | Not<br>Reported | Not<br>Applicable |
| <b>2007</b>                    |                          |                          |              |                                    |                                       |                 |                   |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>155,273</b>           | <b>105,716</b>           | <b>5,604</b> | <b>38,205</b>                      | <b>2,811</b>                          | <b>2,016</b>    | <b>921</b>        |
| Baco                           | 6,948                    | 4,384                    | 134          | 2,327                              | 8                                     | 83              | 12                |
| Bansud                         | 7,351                    | 3,700                    | 235          | 3,227                              | 150                                   | 37              | 2                 |
| Bongabong                      | 13,352                   | 10,139                   | 390          | 2,538                              | 27                                    | 231             | 27                |
| Bulacao (San Pedro)            | 5,980                    | 4,454                    | 45           | 1,299                              | 21                                    | 141             | 20                |
| City of Calapan                | 25,137                   | 16,290                   | 2,158        | 5,878                              | 477                                   | 198             | 136               |
| Gloria                         | 8,810                    | 6,103                    | 161          | 2,449                              | 9                                     | 75              | 13                |
| Mansalay                       | 8,792                    | 6,428                    | 66           | 1,327                              | 842                                   | 112             | 17                |
| Naujan                         | 19,343                   | 12,728                   | 460          | 5,346                              | 99                                    | 690             | 20                |
| Pinamayanan                    | 16,168                   | 10,962                   | 378          | 3,810                              | 829                                   | 137             | 52                |
| Pola                           | 7,016                    | 5,166                    | 92           | 1,577                              | 51                                    | 73              | 57                |
| Puerto Galera                  | 6,156                    | 3,838                    | 498          | 1,785                              | 7                                     | 25              | 3                 |
| Roxas                          | 9,547                    | 6,248                    | 384          | 2,706                              | 90                                    | 61              | 58                |
| San Teodoro                    | 3,281                    | 1,567                    | 87           | 1,320                              | 87                                    | 22              | 198               |
| Socorro                        | 7,975                    | 5,952                    | 201          | 1,526                              | 37                                    | 68              | 191               |
| Victoria                       | 9,417                    | 7,757                    | 315          | 1,090                              | 77                                    | 63              | 115               |

Continued

Table 3.11 - Concluded

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Tenure Status of the Lot |                          |              |                                    |                                       |                 |                   |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------|-------------------|
|                                | Total<br>Households      | Owned/Being<br>Amortized | Rented       | Rent-Free with<br>Consent of Owner | Rent-Free without<br>Consent of Owner | Not<br>Reported | Not<br>Applicable |
| <b>2010</b>                    |                          |                          |              |                                    |                                       |                 |                   |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>172,956</b>           | <b>100,153</b>           | <b>7,794</b> | <b>58,529</b>                      | <b>3,238</b>                          | <b>3,242</b>    | <b>-</b>          |
| Baco                           | 7,483                    | 4,304                    | 125          | 2,960                              | 44                                    | 50              | -                 |
| Bansud                         | 8,459                    | 4,358                    | 306          | 3,496                              | 106                                   | 193             | -                 |
| Bongabong                      | 14,758                   | 8,225                    | 524          | 5,797                              | 105                                   | 107             | -                 |
| Bulacao (San Pedro)            | 7,427                    | 4,005                    | 68           | 2,279                              | 649                                   | 426             | -                 |
| City of Calapan                | 27,242                   | 15,886                   | 2,440        | 7,745                              | 821                                   | 350             | -                 |
| Gloria                         | 9,400                    | 5,793                    | 183          | 3,114                              | 85                                    | 255             | -                 |
| Mansalay                       | 10,193                   | 5,547                    | 123          | 3,859                              | 124                                   | 540             | -                 |
| Naujan                         | 21,479                   | 11,706                   | 579          | 8,339                              | 255                                   | 600             | -                 |
| Pinamalayan                    | 18,043                   | 10,278                   | 1,291        | 5,899                              | 420                                   | 155             | -                 |
| Pola                           | 7,582                    | 4,574                    | 163          | 2,579                              | 110                                   | 156             | -                 |
| Puerto Galera                  | 7,661                    | 4,501                    | 811          | 2,055                              | 194                                   | 100             | -                 |
| Roxas                          | 10,386                   | 6,236                    | 431          | 3,485                              | 118                                   | 116             | -                 |
| San Teodoro                    | 3,508                    | 1,806                    | 99           | 1,471                              | 70                                    | 62              | -                 |
| Socorro                        | 8,850                    | 5,598                    | 334          | 2,781                              | 33                                    | 104             | -                 |
| Victoria                       | 10,485                   | 7,336                    | 317          | 2,670                              | 104                                   | 58              | -                 |

**Source:** Philippine Statistics Authority, Various Census Report

**TABLE 3.12 Number of Fire Safety Inspection Certificates Issued  
by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020**

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2017          | 2018          | 2019          | 2020          |
|--------------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>12,137</b> | <b>13,880</b> | <b>15,214</b> | <b>15,352</b> |
| Baco                           | 421           | 485           | 650           | 474           |
| Bansud                         | 518           | 588           | 639           | 696           |
| Bongabong                      | 505           | 616           | 691           | 651           |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 309           | 473           | 403           | 400           |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 2,803         | 3,018         | 3,169         | 3,170         |
| Gloria                         | 521           | 626           | 770           | 832           |
| Mansalay                       | 217           | 236           | 308           | 365           |
| Naujan                         | 1,619         | 1,805         | 2,140         | 2,175         |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,471         | 1,725         | 1,807         | 1,668         |
| Pola                           | 592           | 657           | 647           | 580           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 925           | 1,125         | 1,016         | 993           |
| Roxas                          | 572           | 772           | 982           | 1,150         |
| San Teodoro                    | 287           | 328           | 347           | 418           |
| Socorro                        | 722           | 773           | 879           | 727           |
| Victoria                       | 655           | 653           | 766           | 1,053         |

**Source:** Bureau of Fire Protection MIMAROPA

**TABLE 3.13 Crime Incidence, Crime Solved and  
Crime Solution Efficiency Rate, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019**

| Year | Crime Incidence |       |           | Total Crimes<br>Solved | Solution<br>Efficiency Rate |
|------|-----------------|-------|-----------|------------------------|-----------------------------|
|      | Total           | Index | Non-Index |                        |                             |
| 2015 | 2,310           | 758   | 1,552     | 1,198                  | 51.9                        |
| 2016 | 1,923           | 540   | 1,383     | 1,106                  | 57.5                        |
| 2017 | 2,214           | 502   | 1,712     | 1,691                  | 76.4                        |
| 2018 | 2,364           | 428   | 1,936     | 1,826                  | 77.2                        |
| 2019 | 1,658           | 411   | 1,247     | 1,290                  | 77.8                        |

**Source:** Philippine National Police

# CHAPTER 4

## INFRASTRUCTURE AND UTILITIES

### CHAPTER CONTENTS

|            |   | Page |
|------------|---|------|
| Table 4.1  | Existing National Road Length by Surface Type, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019 .....  | 4-2  |
| Table 4.2  | Number and Length of Existing National Bridges by Type and District Engineering Office, Oriental Mindoro: 2020 .....                      | 4-2  |
| Table 4.3  | Number of Motor Vehicles Renewed by Classification, Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020 .....   | 4-3  |
| Table 4.4  | Number of Motor Vehicles Registered by Type, Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2019 .....  | 4-3  |
| Table 4.5  | Number of Issued Permits/Licenses by Sex and Classification, Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020 .....  | 4-4  |
| Table 4.6  | Number of Telephone Companies, Mobile Phone Companies, and Subscription to Landline Telephone Services, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019 ..... | 4-4  |
| Table 4.7  | Number of Existing Cell Site Towers by Network and Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2020 .....   | 4-6  |
| Table 4.8  | Number of Licensed Radio Stations by Type of Station, Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020 .....   | 4-7  |
| Figure 4.1 | Annual Power Distribution by Type of Consumer, Oriental Mindoro Electric Cooperative, Inc. (ORMECO, Inc): 2019 .....                      | 4-5  |

**TABLE 4.1 Existing National Road Length by Surface Type,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019**  
(in Kilometers)

| Surface Type            | 2015          | 2016          | 2017          | 2018          | 2019          |
|-------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b> | <b>329.43</b> | <b>329.81</b> | <b>329.80</b> | <b>329.81</b> | <b>329.80</b> |
| Concrete                | 243.46        | 249.82        | 246.51        | 242.51        | 232.09        |
| Asphalt                 | 85.46         | 79.58         | 82.88         | 87.3          | 97.71         |
| Gravel                  | 0.51          | 0.41          | 0.41          | -             | -             |
| Earth                   | -             | -             | -             | -             | -             |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Department of Public Works and Highways

**TABLE 4.2 Number and Length of Existing National Bridges by Type and District  
Engineering Office, Oriental Mindoro: 2020**  
(Length in Lineal Meters)

| District Engineering Office | Total | Permanent Bridges |       | Temporary Bridges |        |
|-----------------------------|-------|-------------------|-------|-------------------|--------|
|                             |       | Concrete          | Steel | Bailey            | Timber |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>     |       |                   |       |                   |        |
| Number                      | 45    | 43                | 2     | -                 | -      |
| Length                      | 1,724 | 1,631             | 93    | -                 | -      |
| <b>Southern Mindoro</b>     |       |                   |       |                   |        |
| Number                      | 48    | 47                | 1     | -                 | -      |
| Length                      | 1,763 | 1,731             | 32    | -                 | -      |

**Notes:** Bridge data provided are as of October 15, 2020.

Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Department of Public Works and Highways, *Road and Bridge Information Application Generated Report*

**TABLE 4.3 Number of Motor Vehicles Renewed by Classification,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020**

| <b>Classification</b> | <b>2017</b> | <b>2018</b> | <b>2019</b> | <b>2020</b> |
|-----------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Private               | 43,358      | 40,822      | 61,471      | 63,683      |
| Government            | 311         | 239         | 397         | 350         |
| For Hire              | 8,171       | 6,880       | 10,281      | 9,023       |

**Source:** Land Transportation Office MIMAROPA

**TABLE 4.4 Number of Motor Vehicles Registered by Type,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020**

| <b>Type of Vehicle</b>  | <b>2017</b> | <b>2018</b> | <b>2019</b> | <b>2020</b> |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Cars                    | 2,254       | 3,085       | 3,513       | 3,870       |
| Utility Vehicles        | 9,942       | 10,366      | 10,995      | 5,528       |
| Sports Utility Vehicles | 1,504       | 1,759       | 2,054       | 7,968       |
| Trucks                  | 1,819       | 1,897       | 1,821       | 2,179       |
| Buses                   | 241         | 97          | 4,397       | 6           |
| Motorcycles/Tricycles   | 40,157      | 52,342      | 49,713      | 48,665      |
| Trailers                | 4           | 7           | 3           | 4           |

**Source:** Land Transportation Office MIMAROPA

**TABLE 4.5 Number of Issued Permits/Licenses by Sex and Classification, Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020**

| Sex/Classification | 2017   | 2018   | 2019   | 2020  |
|--------------------|--------|--------|--------|-------|
| <b>Both Sexes</b>  |        |        |        |       |
| Professional       | 16,965 | 18,353 | 13,862 | 1,778 |
| Non- Professional  | 10,071 | 14,167 | 13,617 | 8,056 |
| Student Permit     | 13,213 | 25,037 | 19,040 | 9,169 |
| Conductors Permit  | 1      | 11     | 15     | 44    |
| <b>Male</b>        |        |        |        |       |
| Professional       | 16,423 | 17,729 | 13,254 | 1,635 |
| Non- Professional  | 6,844  | 9,653  | 9,242  | 5,919 |
| Student Permit     | 9,197  | 18,981 | 14,077 | 5,983 |
| Conductors Permit  | 1      | 10     | 15     | 40    |
| <b>Female</b>      |        |        |        |       |
| Professional       | 542    | 624    | 608    | 143   |
| Non- Professional  | 3,227  | 4,514  | 4,375  | 2,137 |
| Student Permit     | 4,016  | 6,056  | 4,963  | 3,186 |
| Conductors Permit  | -      | 1      | -      | 4     |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Land Transportation Office MIMAROPA

**TABLE 4.6 Number of Telephone Companies, Mobile Phone Companies, and Subscription to Landline Telephone Services, Oriental Mindoro: 2015-2019**

| Year | Number of Telephone Companies | Number of Mobile Phone Companies | Number of Subscription to Landline Telephone Services |
|------|-------------------------------|----------------------------------|---|
| 2015 | 3                             | 3                                | ...   |
| 2016 | 3                             | 3                                | ...   |
| 2017 | 3                             | 3                                | 2,432   |
| 2018 | 3                             | 3                                | 3,115   |
| 2019 | 3                             | 3                                | 3,315   |

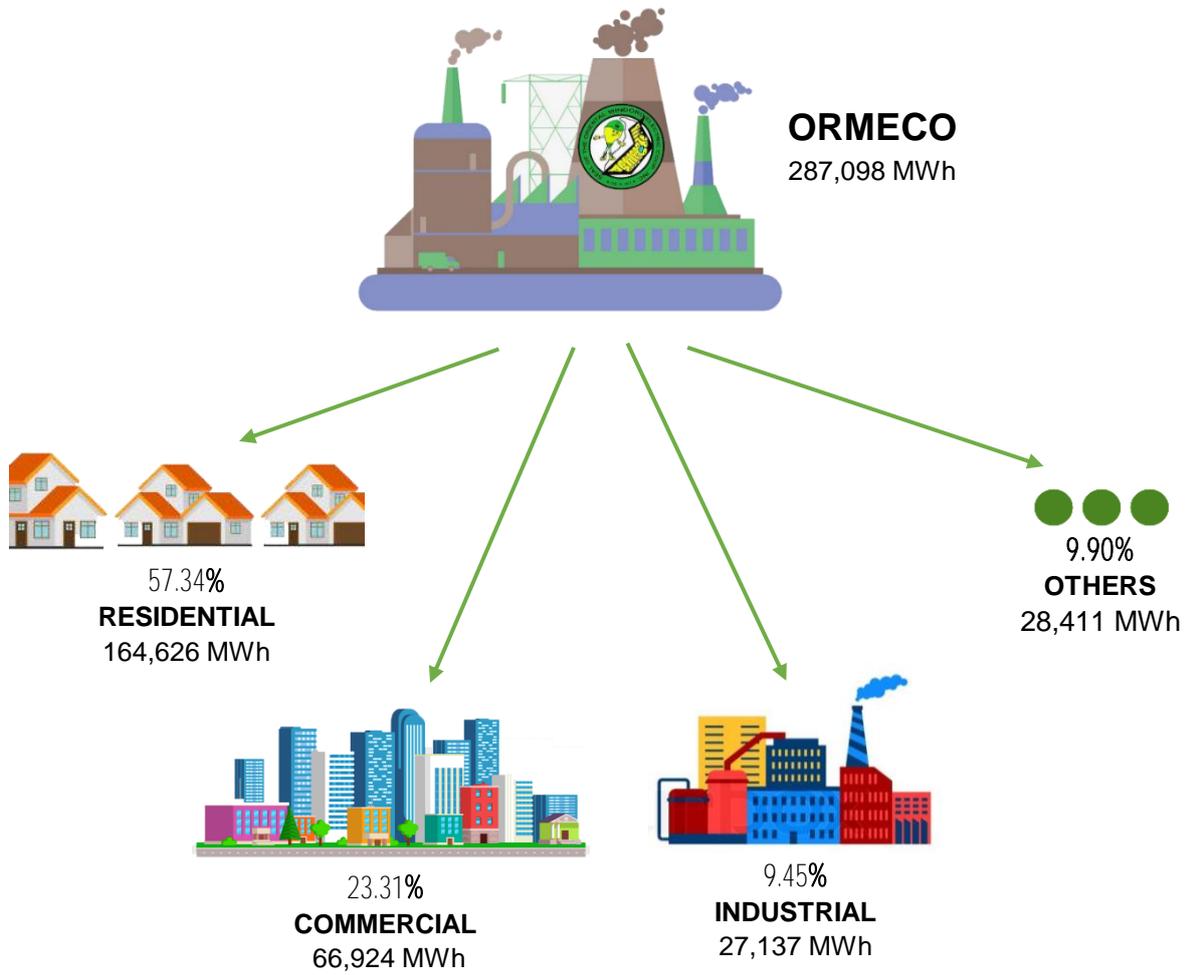
**Notes:** Above data are for minor TELCOs (CATSI, OTELCO & RMC Telecom) in MIMAROPA only, no available disaggregated data yet for major TELCOs (PLDT & Globe)

Above data are based on available records and subject to ongoing validation

Ellipsis (...) means no data available

**Source:** National Telecommunications Commission MIMAROPA

**FIGURE 4.1 Annual Power Distribution by Type of Consumer, Oriental Mindoro Electric Cooperative, Inc. (ORMECO, Inc): 2019**  
(in Megawatt-hour)



Source: National Electrification Administration

**TABLE 4.7 Number of Existing Cell Site Towers by Network and Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2020**

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Globe     | Smart     | Sun Cellular (DMPI) |
|--------------------------------|-----------|-----------|---------------------|
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>51</b> | <b>44</b> | <b>13</b>           |
| Baco                           | 2         | 1         | -                   |
| Bansud                         | 1         | 2         | -                   |
| Bongabong                      | 3         | 1         | -                   |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 1         | 1         | -                   |
| City of Calapan                | 10        | 13        | 5                   |
| Gloria                         | 4         | 2         | -                   |
| Mansalay                       | 1         | 2         | 1                   |
| Naujan                         | 8         | 4         | 2                   |
| Pinamalayan                    | 5         | 5         | 1                   |
| Pola                           | 1         | 2         | 1                   |
| Puerto Galera                  | 6         | 3         | -                   |
| Roxas                          | 2         | 3         | 1                   |
| San Teodoro                    | 2         | 1         | 1                   |
| Socorro                        | 2         | 2         | 1                   |
| Victoria                       | 3         | 2         | -                   |

**Notes:** Above data for 2020 (per municipality) are based on available records of this Regional Office on the account of Radio Station Licenses filed for renewal by the various CMTS Network Providers and subject  
Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** National Telecommunications Commission MIMAROPA

**TABLE 4.8 Number of Licensed Radio Stations by Type of Station,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2017-2020**

| Type of Station                   | 2017  | 2018  | 2019  | 2020  |
|-----------------------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| Government                        | 600   | 788   | 834   | 879   |
| Private                           | 417   | 583   | 727   | 722   |
| Broadcast Radio Station           |       |       |       |       |
| AM Broadcast                      | 1     | 1     | 1     | 1     |
| FM Broadcast                      | 9     | 12    | 12    | 9     |
| SW Broadcast                      | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   |
| BC Auxiliary Transmitter          | -     | -     | -     | -     |
| STL / Remote Control              | -     | -     | -     | -     |
| Television Station                | -     | -     | -     | -     |
| TV Relay / Translator             | -     | -     | -     | -     |
| TV Receive Only                   | 23    | 23    | 23    | 25    |
| Cable TV                          | 21    | 26    | 26    | 21    |
| Fixed Point to Point Station (CV) | 20    | 20    | 20    | 20    |
| Fixed Point to Point Station (CP) | 12    | 41    | 41    | 49    |
| Fixed Station Private             | -     | -     | -     | -     |
| Fixed Station Public Carrier      | 8     | 8     | 8     | 8     |
| Coastal Station                   | 2     | 2     | 2     | 2     |
| Aircraft Radio Station            | -     | -     | -     | -     |
| Land Base Public Carrier          | 1,024 | 1,074 | 1,064 | 1,223 |
| Citizens Band Radio Station       | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   |
| Amateur Radio Station             | 314   | 314   | 314   | 322   |
| Radio Training Station            | 1     | -     | -     | 1     |
| Fixed Aeronautical Station        | -     | -     | -     | -     |
| Ship Station                      | 105   | 112   | 117   | 127   |
| Cellular Subscriber               | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   |
| PRS Base                          | 10    | 10    | 10    | 11    |
| PRS Mobile                        | 8     | 8     | 8     | 8     |
| PRS Portable                      | 40    | 40    | 40    | 42    |
| GPRS Mobile                       | 4     | 4     | 4     | 4     |
| GPRS Base                         | 11    | 11    | 11    | 11    |
| GPRS Portable                     | 19    | 19    | 19    | 19    |
| Paging Station                    | -     | -     | -     | -     |
| Paging Subscriber                 | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   |
| VSAT Subscriber                   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   |
| VSAT Station                      | -     | -     | -     | -     |

**Notes:** Above data are based on available records and subject to ongoing validation

Ellipsis (...) means data not available

Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** National Telecommunications Commission MIMAROPA

# CHAPTER 5

## FINANCIAL PROFILE

### CHAPTER CONTENTS

|   | Page |
|---|------|
| Table 5.1 Average Income and Classification by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2004-2007, 2008-2011, 2012-2015, and 2016-2018 .....  | 5-2  |
| Table 5.2a Beginning Balance in the Statement of Income of Local Government Units by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2016-2020 ..... | 5-3  |
| Table 5.2b Total Tax Revenue of Local Government Units by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2016-2020 .....                            | 5-4  |
| Table 5.2c Total Non-tax Revenue of Local Government Units by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2016-2020 .....                        | 5-7  |
| Table 5.3 Expenditure Program of Local Government Units by City/Municipality and Oriental Mindoro: 2016-2020 .....                        | 5-12 |

**TABLE 5.1 Average Income and Classification by City/Municipality,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2004-2007, 2008-2011, 2012-2015, and 2016-2018**

| Province/City/<br>Municipality | 2004-2007      |                          | 2008-2011      |                          |
|--------------------------------|----------------|--------------------------|----------------|--------------------------|
|                                | Average Income | Income<br>Classification | Average Income | Income<br>Classification |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | 498,662,703.89 | 1st                      | 795,641,601.42 | 1st                      |
| Baco                           | 45,218,696.40  | 4th                      | 60,460,798.30  | 3rd                      |
| Bansud                         | 47,499,002.90  | 3rd                      | 71,508,952.60  | 2nd                      |
| Bongabong                      | 72,293,120.33  | 1st                      | 109,513,222.27 | 1st                      |
| Bulalacao                      | 44,754,533.85  | 3rd                      | 71,164,874.51  | 3rd                      |
| Calapan City                   | 281,388,799.54 | 3rd                      | 409,764,392.32 | 3rd                      |
| Gloria                         | 45,413,739.26  | 3rd                      | 69,689,733.54  | 3rd                      |
| Mansalay                       | 55,182,301.23  | 3rd                      | 87,428,921.17  | 2nd                      |
| Naujan                         | 92,304,355.77  | 1st                      | 140,254,714.99 | 1st                      |
| Pinamalayan                    | 84,167,106.19  | 1st                      | 99,837,518.10  | 1st                      |
| Pola                           | 35,622,748.10  | 4th                      | 63,833,016.92  | 3rd                      |
| Puerto Galera                  | 64,275,921.28  | 3rd                      | 86,702,209.79  | 1st                      |
| Roxas                          | 48,711,802.85  | 3rd                      | 71,913,230.84  | 2nd                      |
| San Teodoro                    | 36,224,013.34  | 4th                      | 56,997,967.42  | 4th                      |
| Socorro                        | 42,281,209.52  | 3rd                      | 63,369,411.40  | 3rd                      |
| Victoria                       | 49,709,261.29  | 3rd                      | 73,787,383.91  | 2nd                      |

*Continued*

**Table 5.1- Concluded**

| Province/City/<br>Municipality | 2012-2015        |                          | 2016-2018      |                          |
|--------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|----------------|--------------------------|
|                                | Average Income   | Income<br>Classification | Average Income | Income<br>Classification |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | 1,050,302,353.28 | 1st                      | 240,204,255.94 | 1st                      |
| Baco                           | 80,483,820.23    | 3rd                      | 14,223,048.12  | 3rd                      |
| Bansud                         | 94,147,036.86    | 2nd                      | 14,223,215.12  | 2nd                      |
| Bongabong                      | 149,742,125.02   | 1st                      | 43,585,738.48  | 1st                      |
| Bulalacao                      | 86,681,186.58    | 3rd                      | 12,562,843.95  | 3rd                      |
| Calapan City                   | 502,106,540.42   | 3rd                      | 193,805,320.00 | 3rd                      |
| Gloria                         | 91,782,731.71    | 3rd                      | 22,568,624.24  | 3rd                      |
| Mansalay                       | 117,840,370.02   | 2nd                      | 11,192,765.74  | 2nd                      |
| Naujan                         | 181,729,186.45   | 1st                      | 42,034,732.74  | 1st                      |
| Pinamalayan                    | 158,709,604.51   | 1st                      | 62,973,055.42  | 1st                      |
| Pola                           | 72,060,415.89    | 3rd                      | 14,099,134.47  | 3rd                      |
| Puerto Galera                  | 122,419,981.72   | 1st                      | 83,768,865.49  | 1st                      |
| Roxas                          | 98,004,343.23    | 2nd                      | 38,954,972.07  | 2nd                      |
| San Teodoro                    | 71,482,209.10    | 4th                      | 14,871,879.39  | 4th                      |
| Socorro                        | 86,064,505.27    | 3rd                      | 19,872,936.51  | 3rd                      |
| Victoria                       | 98,933,956.68    | 2nd                      | 31,498,193.13  | 2nd                      |

**Source:** Bureau of Local Government and Finance

**TABLE 5.2a Beginning Balance in the Statement of Income of Local Government Units by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2016-2020**  
(Beginning Balance in Philippine Peso)

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2016                  | 2017                  | 2018                    |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>618,209,380.08</b> | <b>829,677,882.31</b> | <b>1,089,970,446.99</b> |
| Baco                           | 51,230,324.04         | 34,747,375.56         | 59,861,318.46           |
| Bansud                         | 20,262,901.47         | 31,076,875.83         | 49,452,086.90           |
| Bongabong                      | 158,730,901.31        | 186,600,629.83        | 266,089,077.25          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 16,769,610.74         | 18,876,178.00         | 15,512,225.51           |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 157,137,731.52        | 203,461,776.00        | 242,081,454.74          |
| Gloria                         | 47,851,480.83         | 59,788,871.69         | 56,675,751.67           |
| Mansalay                       | 43,200,216.95         | 55,073,421.54         | 74,958,122.42           |
| Naujan                         | 144,282,608.62        | 198,279,644.93        | 247,240,391.35          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 90,050,277.35         | 128,253,805.00        | 176,708,558.46          |
| Pola                           | 46,522,202.11         | 76,442,710.18         | 81,097,786.57           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 28,816,152.55         | 45,253,591.36         | 81,291,846.11           |
| Roxas                          | 30,386,022.36         | 35,128,751.04         | 54,226,198.68           |
| San Teodoro                    | 28,142,682.79         | 29,872,673.69         | 51,089,069.65           |
| Socorro                        | 45,729,533.65         | 69,007,211.35         | 82,747,082.35           |
| Victoria                       | 117,421,442.14        | 128,010,199.03        | 133,409,129.89          |

*Continued*

Table 5.2a - Concluded

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | 2019                    | 2020                    |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>1,244,338,765.44</b> | <b>1,491,213,010.27</b> |
| Baco                           | 61,575,116.12           | 71,614,687.82           |
| Bansud                         | 73,689,200.12           | 106,518,725.68          |
| Bongabong                      | 384,509,580.76          | 376,226,054.89          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 29,654,929.42           | 31,455,136.19           |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 257,695,549.46          | 265,459,365.37          |
| Gloria                         | 53,848,282.63           | 42,889,329.55           |
| Mansalay                       | 96,758,476.67           | 97,804,047.86           |
| Naujan                         | 296,859,919.16          | 316,809,473.72          |
| Pinamalayan                    | 231,354,074.01          | 196,149,892.68          |
| Pola                           | 96,187,962.41           | 115,369,536.90          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 99,646,214.42           | 110,878,255.04          |
| Roxas                          | 70,153,531.25           | 60,869,664.17           |
| San Teodoro                    | 39,421,244.36           | 38,548,896.17           |
| Socorro                        | 116,239,631.07          | 73,710,020.19           |
| Victoria                       | 129,652,894.04          | 106,539,911.85          |

Source: Bureau of Local Government Finance

**TABLE 5.2b Total Tax Revenue of Local Government Units by City/Municipality,  
Oriental Mindoro: 2016-2020**  
(Revenue in Philippine Peso)

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total                   | Internal<br>Revenue<br>Allotment | Real Property<br>Taxes | Local Taxes          |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|----------------------|
| <b>2016</b>                    |                         |                                  |                        |                      |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>1,311,525,803.12</b> | <b>1,178,712,524.00</b>          | <b>59,599,888.93</b>   | <b>73,213,390.19</b> |
| Baco                           | 104,390,622.27          | 97,903,060.00                    | 2,369,811.44           | 4,117,750.83         |
| Bansud                         | 125,303,717.07          | 117,242,773.00                   | 3,245,762.73           | 4,815,181.34         |
| Bongabong                      | 191,460,121.31          | 173,650,804.00                   | 6,429,292.61           | 11,380,024.70        |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 113,989,601.24          | 108,478,056.00                   | 1,701,593.08           | 3,809,952.16         |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 606,498,400.73          | 488,907,034.73                   | 22,297,936.78          | 95,293,429.22        |
| Gloria                         | 122,220,195.39          | 110,493,409.00                   | 4,875,556.09           | 6,851,230.30         |
| Mansalay                       | 152,349,217.37          | 146,962,786.00                   | 1,748,871.94           | 3,637,559.43         |
| Naujan                         | 237,255,404.95          | 211,269,876.00                   | 9,052,094.77           | 16,933,434.18        |
| Pinamalayan                    | 202,869,323.43          | 167,199,186.00                   | 8,681,232.79           | 26,988,904.64        |
| Pola                           | 94,117,493.66           | 87,951,334.00                    | 2,362,361.83           | 3,803,797.83         |
| Puerto Galera                  | 137,301,684.88          | 97,770,177.00                    | 12,582,366.27          | 26,949,141.61        |
| Roxas                          | 117,677,509.18          | 101,526,984.00                   | 5,208,155.37           | 10,942,369.81        |
| San Teodoro                    | 93,025,289.80           | 87,276,676.00                    | 2,074,911.83           | 3,673,701.97         |
| Socorro                        | 103,351,278.91          | 94,251,028.00                    | 3,535,653.88           | 5,564,597.03         |
| Victoria                       | 118,922,555.31          | 106,893,378.00                   | 4,057,827.08           | 7,971,350.23         |
| <b>2017</b>                    |                         |                                  |                        |                      |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>1,492,306,518.20</b> | <b>1,324,120,752.00</b>          | <b>76,774,971.82</b>   | <b>91,410,794.38</b> |
| Baco                           | 119,241,393.04          | 109,920,282.00                   | 5,174,821.64           | 4,146,289.40         |
| Bansud                         | 144,013,708.75          | 132,247,389.00                   | 6,881,568.19           | 4,884,751.56         |
| Bongabong                      | 256,182,024.97          | 196,837,173.00                   | 31,500,382.29          | 27,844,469.68        |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 136,313,810.70          | 126,536,032.00                   | 5,325,015.84           | 4,452,762.86         |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 693,836,000.82          | 551,927,619.00                   | 34,618,296.92          | 107,290,084.90       |
| Gloria                         | 146,472,042.09          | 124,657,816.66                   | 13,408,363.41          | 8,405,862.02         |
| Mansalay                       | 174,289,249.74          | 164,733,387.00                   | 4,877,691.21           | 4,678,171.53         |
| Naujan                         | 285,194,214.36          | 240,331,714.00                   | 26,233,084.32          | 18,629,416.04        |
| Pinamalayan                    | 239,222,395.01          | 186,360,298.00                   | 23,412,054.33          | 29,450,042.68        |
| Pola                           | 109,694,764.29          | 98,300,412.00                    | 6,904,510.90           | 4,489,841.39         |
| Puerto Galera                  | 171,430,814.08          | 112,793,616.00                   | 31,218,246.58          | 27,418,951.50        |
| Roxas                          | 142,076,210.75          | 113,901,196.00                   | 15,156,480.70          | 13,018,534.05        |
| San Teodoro                    | 111,667,215.19          | 100,107,777.00                   | 5,343,229.76           | 6,216,208.43         |
| Socorro                        | 122,367,061.19          | 103,475,082.00                   | 11,760,872.67          | 7,131,106.52         |
| Victoria                       | 144,225,453.31          | 118,595,894.00                   | 14,579,092.95          | 11,050,466.36        |

*Continued*

Table 5.2b - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total                   | Internal<br>Revenue<br>Allotment | Real Property<br>Taxes | Local Taxes           |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|
| <b>2018</b>                    |                         |                                  |                        |                       |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>1,751,619,462.75</b> | <b>1,420,511,356.80</b>          | <b>233,039,009.74</b>  | <b>98,069,096.21</b>  |
| Baco                           | 132,590,622.60          | 117,948,098.04                   | 8,594,356.35           | 6,048,168.21          |
| Bansud                         | 160,572,219.70          | 141,957,321.00                   | 11,595,677.35          | 7,019,221.35          |
| Bongabong                      | 247,812,507.92          | 211,280,847.00                   | 17,023,291.86          | 19,508,369.06         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 145,717,724.68          | 135,834,075.96                   | 5,122,267.36           | 4,761,381.36          |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 754,177,254.27          | 592,819,511.04                   | 40,961,027.80          | 120,396,715.43        |
| Gloria                         | 156,952,737.38          | 133,781,499.00                   | 14,147,984.26          | 9,023,254.12          |
| Mansalay                       | 186,324,483.20          | 176,870,463.96                   | 4,655,881.62           | 4,798,137.62          |
| Naujan                         | 308,540,832.46          | 257,963,916.00                   | 30,035,453.63          | 20,541,462.83         |
| Pinamalayan                    | 264,698,164.23          | 200,030,652.96                   | 30,472,631.39          | 34,194,879.88         |
| Pola                           | 117,336,299.96          | 105,492,384.00                   | 7,205,483.60           | 4,638,432.36          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 184,819,624.68          | 121,082,387.04                   | 31,270,896.65          | 32,466,340.99         |
| Roxas                          | 155,703,293.69          | 122,214,528.00                   | 16,996,583.11          | 16,492,182.58         |
| San Teodoro                    | 117,839,490.97          | 107,449,344.96                   | 5,887,753.02           | 4,502,392.99          |
| Socorro                        | 130,156,993.78          | 111,032,148.96                   | 11,725,877.96          | 7,398,966.86          |
| Victoria                       | 153,091,014.62          | 127,256,643.00                   | 14,295,283.51          | 11,539,088.11         |
| <b>2019</b>                    |                         |                                  |                        |                       |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>1,737,030,644.12</b> | <b>1,546,845,798.00</b>          | <b>87,061,916.62</b>   | <b>103,122,929.50</b> |
| Baco                           | 141,844,183.33          | 129,398,858.00                   | 7,020,192.38           | 5,425,132.95          |
| Bansud                         | 171,388,189.78          | 156,420,402.00                   | 8,704,491.07           | 6,263,296.71          |
| Bongabong                      | 266,597,313.51          | 232,612,186.00                   | 18,115,398.31          | 15,869,729.20         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 159,666,578.15          | 149,796,842.00                   | 5,038,896.85           | 4,830,839.30          |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 816,732,181.35          | 656,220,076.00                   | 19,145,515.37          | 141,366,589.98        |
| Gloria                         | 172,807,017.42          | 147,051,814.00                   | 15,044,942.55          | 10,710,260.87         |
| Mansalay                       | 204,557,926.63          | 195,468,998.00                   | 4,122,942.19           | 4,965,986.44          |
| Naujan                         | 329,287,963.13          | 284,005,726.00                   | 25,713,065.14          | 19,569,171.99         |
| Pinamalayan                    | 282,735,935.44          | 220,304,818.00                   | 27,953,737.19          | 34,477,380.25         |
| Pola                           | 133,478,237.88          | 115,967,236.00                   | 11,209,120.04          | 6,301,881.84          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 200,913,812.21          | 133,582,128.00                   | 33,555,883.56          | 33,775,800.65         |
| Roxas                          | 167,464,136.93          | 134,097,070.00                   | 15,371,528.28          | 17,995,538.65         |
| San Teodoro                    | 128,107,068.23          | 118,245,624.00                   | 5,048,704.91           | 4,812,739.32          |
| Socorro                        | 143,278,061.88          | 121,858,134.00                   | 13,020,357.11          | 8,399,570.77          |
| Victoria                       | 166,358,039.70          | 139,652,596.00                   | 14,982,408.19          | 11,723,035.51         |

Continued

Table 5.2b - Concluded

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total                   | Internal<br>Revenue<br>Allotment | Real Property<br>Taxes | Local Taxes           |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|
| <b>2020</b>                    |                         |                                  |                        |                       |
| <b>Oriental Mindoro</b>        | <b>2,071,124,910.42</b> | <b>1,744,127,211.96</b>          | <b>226,710,280.58</b>  | <b>100,287,417.88</b> |
| Baco                           | 156,768,118.02          | 145,529,958.96                   | 6,433,554.98           | 4,804,604.08          |
| Bansud                         | 193,462,140.89          | 175,964,493.00                   | 10,323,610.20          | 7,174,037.69          |
| Bongabong                      | 307,097,247.65          | 261,777,404.04                   | 26,122,187.77          | 19,197,655.84         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 181,203,815.56          | 168,504,447.96                   | 7,082,194.11           | 5,617,173.49          |
| City of Calapan (Capital)      | 932,700,802.51          | 736,502,307.96                   | 49,031,210.17          | 147,167,284.38        |
| Gloria                         | 194,969,390.84          | 165,411,962.04                   | 17,396,060.65          | 12,161,368.15         |
| Mansalay                       | 231,350,775.61          | 219,944,238.96                   | 5,815,189.38           | 5,591,347.27          |
| Naujan                         | 370,981,672.33          | 319,659,510.96                   | 29,443,245.68          | 21,878,915.69         |
| Pinamalayan                    | 313,890,139.93          | 247,913,679.96                   | 29,689,703.25          | 36,286,756.72         |
| Pola                           | 147,637,758.06          | 130,401,906.96                   | 11,121,077.91          | 6,114,773.19          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 207,172,218.98          | 150,241,737.00                   | 31,975,235.18          | 24,955,246.80         |
| Roxas                          | 192,244,045.95          | 150,819,777.00                   | 19,956,398.64          | 21,467,870.31         |
| San Teodoro                    | 144,241,534.32          | 132,970,073.04                   | 5,704,185.28           | 5,567,276.00          |
| Socorro                        | 157,774,615.45          | 137,036,438.04                   | 12,520,618.26          | 8,217,559.15          |
| Victoria                       | 180,603,463.47          | 157,077,414.96                   | 13,127,019.29          | 10,399,029.22         |

---

**Source:** Bureau of Local Government Finance

**TABLE 5.2c Total Non-tax Revenue of Local Government Units by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2016-2020**  
(Revenue in Philippine Peso)

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total Non-tax<br>Revenue | Operating &<br>Miscellaneous<br>Revenue | Capital<br>Revenue | Grants              | Extra-<br>ordinary<br>Income | Loans and<br>Borrowings | Interfund<br>Transfer | Other<br>Receipts   |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---|--------------------|---------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|
| <b>2016</b>                    |                          |   |                    |                     |                              |                         |                       |                     |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>11,236,736.49</b>     | <b>786,322.34</b>                       | <b>-</b>           | <b>4,388,406.22</b> | <b>-</b>                     | <b>-</b>                | <b>-</b>              | <b>6,062,007.93</b> |
| Baco                           | 163,749.69               | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 163,749.69          |
| Bansud                         | 746,258.57               | -                                       | -                  | 519,600.00          | -                            | -                       | -                     | 226,658.57          |
| Bongabong                      | 727,200.82               | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 727,200.82          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 162,532.46               | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 162,532.46          |
| City of Calapan                | 1,131,857.74             | -                                       | 351,791.36         | 46,590.00           | -                            | -                       | -                     | 733,476.38          |
| Gloria                         | 422,043.92               | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 422,043.92          |
| Mansalay                       | 95,336.08                | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 95,336.08           |
| Naujan                         | 1,765,757.55             | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 1,765,757.55        |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,058,779.30             | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 1,058,779.30        |
| Pola                           | 11,764,357.53            | -                                       | -                  | 11,524,186.00       | -                            | -                       | -                     | 240,171.53          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 326,155.53               | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 326,155.53          |
| Roxas                          | 77,182.66                | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 77,182.66           |
| San Teodoro                    | 1,939,725.51             | -                                       | -                  | 1,299,344.38        | -                            | -                       | -                     | 640,381.13          |
| Socorro                        | 19,943,192.84            | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | 19,581,323.20           | -                     | 361,869.64          |
| Victoria                       | 5,290,348.47             | -                                       | -                  | -                   | -                            | -                       | -                     | 5,290,348.47        |

**Continued**

Table 5.2c - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total Non-tax<br>Revenue | Operating &<br>Miscellaneous<br>Revenue | Capital<br>Revenue | Grants        | Extra-<br>ordinary<br>Income | Loans and<br>Borrowings | Interfund<br>Transfer | Other<br>Receipts   |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---|--------------------|---------------|------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|
| <b>2017</b>                    |                          |   |                    |               |                              |                         |                       |                     |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>9,538,093.70</b>      | <b>723,602.58</b>                       | <b>-</b>           | <b>-</b>      | <b>-</b>                     | <b>-</b>                | <b>-</b>              | <b>8,814,491.12</b> |
| Baco                           | 196,727.31               | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 196,727.31          |
| Bansud                         | 640,214.75               | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 640,214.75          |
| Bongabong                      | 934,307.91               | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 934,307.91          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 137,685.25               | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 137,685.25          |
| City of Calapan                | 877,908.57               | -                                       | 148,537.25         | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 729,371.32          |
| Gloria                         | 652,847.83               | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | 135,458.16            | 517,389.67          |
| Mansalay                       | 86,188.32                | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 86,188.32           |
| Naujan                         | 2,942,248.41             | -                                       | 74,137.00          | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 2,868,111.41        |
| Pinamalayan                    | 1,359,929.92             | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 1,359,929.92        |
| Pola                           | 244,413.67               | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 244,413.67          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 1,544,106.93             | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 1,544,106.93        |
| Roxas                          | 149,997.40               | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | -                     | 149,997.40          |
| San Teodoro                    | 10,904,308.10            | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | -                       | 10,591,862.94         | 312,445.16          |
| Socorro                        | 32,451,264.42            | -                                       | -                  | -             | -                            | 32,146,676.80           | -                     | 304,587.62          |
| Victoria                       | 15,893,320.09            | -                                       | -                  | 15,073,000.00 | -                            | -                       | -                     | 820,320.09          |

**Continued**

Table 5.2c - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total Non-tax<br>Revenue | Operating &<br>Miscellaneous<br>Revenue | Capital<br>Revenue | Grants                | Extra-<br>ordinary<br>Income | Loans and<br>Borrowings | Interfund<br>Transfer | Other<br>Receipts    |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---|--------------------|-----------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>2018</b>                    |                          |   |                    |                       |                              |                         |                       |                      |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>397,660,703.97</b>    | <b>2,594,990.80</b>                     | <b>12,600.00</b>   | <b>225,231,441.50</b> | <b>0.00</b>                  | <b>125,318,999.87</b>   | <b>32,114,286.54</b>  | <b>12,388,385.26</b> |
| Baco                           | 126,027.24               | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 126,027.24           |
| Bansud                         | (2,097,168.95)           | -                                       | -                  | 12,800.00             | -                            | -                       | (2,142,133.90)        | 32,164.95            |
| Bongabong                      | 32,940,642.12            | -                                       | -                  | 1,110,903.93          | -                            | -                       | -                     | 31,829,738.19        |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 9,380.00                 | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 9,380.00             |
| City of Calapan                | 38,442,162.28            | 143,275.81                              | 896,130.17         | 30,000.00             | -                            | -                       | 36,584,896.29         | 787,860.01           |
| Gloria                         | 62,242,019.95            | -                                       | -                  | 4,001,250.00          | -                            | 16,112,372.10           | 41,799,114.19         | 329,283.66           |
| Mansalay                       | 186,367.42               | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 186,367.42           |
| Naujan                         | 2,186,533.68             | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 2,186,533.68         |
| Pinamalayan                    | 10,414,561.95            | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | 9,248,496.14          | 1,166,065.81         |
| Pola                           | 703,748.82               | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | 445,500.00            | 258,248.82           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 91,639.38                | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | 13,418.96               | -                     | 78,220.42            |
| Roxas                          | 134,045.01               | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 134,045.01           |
| San Teodoro                    | 164,650.84               | -                                       | -                  | 30,000.00             | -                            | -                       | 4,500.00              | 130,150.84           |
| Socorro                        | 46,527,707.89            | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | 46,178,616.00           | -                     | 349,091.89           |
| Victoria                       | 442,681.03               | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 442,681.03           |

Continued

Table 5.2c - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total Non-tax<br>Revenue | Operating &<br>Miscellaneous<br>Revenue | Capital<br>Revenue | Grants                | Extra-<br>ordinary<br>Income | Loans and<br>Borrowings | Interfund<br>Transfer | Other<br>Receipts    |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---|--------------------|-----------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>2019</b>                    |                          |   |                    |                       |                              |                         |                       |                      |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>565,978,916.93</b>    | <b>6,100,024.23</b>                     | <b>-</b>           | <b>411,569,888.92</b> | <b>-</b>                     | <b>-</b>                | <b>125,998,541.29</b> | <b>22,310,462.49</b> |
| Baco                           | 41,324.88                | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 41,324.88            |
| Bansud                         | 488,282.99               | -                                       | -                  | 398,291.19            | -                            | -                       | 21,376.00             | 68,615.80            |
| Bongabong                      | 2,844,628.54             | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | 1,611,654.63          | 1,232,973.91         |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 89,185.76                | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 89,185.76            |
| City of Calapan                | 50,731,832.88            | 137,715.66                              | 787,610.08         | -                     | -                            | 48,904,169.40           | -                     | 902,337.74           |
| Gloria                         | 44,656,043.16            | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | 4,928,857.51            | 39,233,157.15         | 494,028.50           |
| Mansalay                       | 56,042.00                | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 56,042.00            |
| Naujan                         | 3,523,402.03             | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 3,523,402.03         |
| Pinamalayan                    | 35,073,130.89            | -                                       | -                  | 26,383,000.00         | -                            | -                       | 6,393,407.70          | 2,296,723.19         |
| Pola                           | 772,855.45               | -                                       | -                  | 734,926.71            | -                            | -                       | -                     | 37,928.74            |
| Puerto Galera                  | 4,206,334.89             | -                                       | -                  | 4,000,000.00          | -                            | -                       | -                     | 206,334.89           |
| Roxas                          | 81,685.45                | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 81,685.45            |
| San Teodoro                    | 1,968,315.65             | -                                       | -                  | 1,771,726.87          | -                            | -                       | -                     | 196,588.78           |
| Socorro                        | 446,261.26               | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 446,261.26           |
| Victoria                       | 1,096,647.86             | -                                       | -                  | -                     | -                            | -                       | -                     | 1,096,647.86         |

Continued

Table 5.2c - Concluded

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total Non-tax<br>Revenue | Operating &<br>Miscellaneous<br>Revenue | Capital<br>Revenue | Grants               | Extra-<br>ordinary<br>Income | Loans and<br>Borrowings | Interfund<br>Transfer | Other<br>Receipts    |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---|--------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|
| <b>2020</b>                    |                          |   |                    |                      |                              |                         |                       |                      |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>130,571,410.50</b>    | -                                       | -                  | <b>21,173,019.47</b> | -                            | -                       | <b>72,789,070.68</b>  | <b>36,609,320.35</b> |
| Baco                           | 98,238.13                | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | -                     | 98,238.13            |
| Bansud                         | 78,376.79                | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | -                     | 78,376.79            |
| Bongabong                      | 50,041,957.06            | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | -                     | 50,041,957.06        |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 276,569.27               | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | 186,323.08            | 90,246.19            |
| City of Calapan                | 84,502,575.65            | -                                       | 321,083.11         | -                    | -                            | 83,488,580.05           | -                     | 692,912.49           |
| Gloria                         | 46,331,440.17            | -                                       | -                  | 148.00               | -                            | 148,770.39              | 45,975,378.52         | 207,143.26           |
| Mansalay                       | 163,304.67               | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | -                     | 163,304.67           |
| Naujan                         | 3,038,514.01             | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | -                     | 3,038,514.01         |
| Pinamalayan                    | 7,603,599.58             | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | 6,740,273.19          | 863,326.39           |
| Pola                           | 703,423.51               | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | -                     | 703,423.51           |
| Puerto Galera                  | 12,878,473.05            | -                                       | -                  | 12,720,145.75        | -                            | -                       | -                     | 158,327.30           |
| Roxas                          | 96,615.24                | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | -                     | 96,615.24            |
| San Teodoro                    | 11,279,181.24            | -                                       | -                  | 11,080,839.00        | -                            | -                       | 177,212.19            | 21,130.05            |
| Socorro                        | 212,280.19               | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | -                     | 212,280.19           |
| Victoria                       | 7,694,502.98             | -                                       | -                  | -                    | -                            | -                       | 7,367,277.73          | 327,225.25           |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Bureau of Local Government Finance

**TABLE 5.3 Expenditure Program of Local Government Units by City/Municipality, Oriental Mindoro: 2016-2020**  
(Expenditure in Philippine Peso)

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total                 | Economic Services     | Social Services       | General Public<br>Services | Others               |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|
| <b>2016</b>                    |                       |                       |                       |                            |                      |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>653,415,454.26</b> | <b>107,511,661.44</b> | <b>229,109,755.14</b> | <b>306,204,105.62</b>      | <b>10,589,932.06</b> |
| Baco                           | 81,342,509.67         | 7,361,974.35          | 9,678,377.50          | 64,302,157.82              | -                    |
| Bansud                         | 84,230,680.20         | 12,833,361.08         | 15,463,444.12         | 55,933,875.00              | -                    |
| Bongabong                      | 118,862,932.27        | 19,111,339.47         | 27,894,632.98         | 71,348,099.76              | 508,860.06           |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 87,114,367.32         | 5,296,781.81          | 10,790,203.09         | 68,429,181.95              | 2,598,200.47         |
| City of Calapan                | 459,383,809.91        | 129,831,472.85        | 85,349,882.45         | 232,125,161.78             | 12,077,292.83        |
| Gloria                         | 84,678,453.28         | 12,737,857.32         | 16,318,597.09         | 53,409,082.71              | 2,212,916.16         |
| Mansalay                       | 117,417,501.22        | 12,148,387.77         | 17,731,483.57         | 87,537,629.88              | -                    |
| Naujan                         | 115,866,966.93        | 23,621,355.71         | 22,856,162.72         | 69,389,448.50              | -                    |
| Pinamalayan                    | 140,692,022.73        | 31,201,858.25         | 17,802,043.94         | 91,688,120.54              | -                    |
| Pola                           | 63,522,914.64         | 4,704,255.85          | 8,715,216.54          | 47,727,536.55              | 2,375,905.70         |
| Puerto Galera                  | 116,667,556.08        | 31,498,167.45         | 27,395,009.74         | 57,510,138.26              | 264,240.63           |
| Roxas                          | 102,470,168.82        | 27,561,779.90         | 17,160,538.16         | 57,747,850.76              | -                    |
| San Teodoro                    | 80,714,511.30         | 7,475,754.31          | 11,119,528.80         | 62,119,228.19              | -                    |
| Socorro                        | 74,446,420.59         | 7,387,477.31          | 18,212,213.19         | 48,621,765.16              | 224,964.93           |
| Victoria                       | 82,442,418.54         | 11,021,979.58         | 11,618,048.36         | 59,802,390.60              | -                    |

**Continued**

Table 5.3 - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total                 | Economic Services     | Social Services       | General Public<br>Services | Others              |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>2017</b>                    |                       |                       |                       |                            |                     |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>820,157,544.62</b> | <b>110,684,454.65</b> | <b>351,952,183.93</b> | <b>347,823,602.57</b>      | <b>9,697,303.47</b> |
| Baco                           | 88,923,484.95         | 5,590,792.39          | 11,691,990.27         | 71,640,702.29              | -                   |
| Bansud                         | 105,291,690.27        | 19,950,618.39         | 20,147,015.97         | 65,194,055.91              | -                   |
| Bongabong                      | 113,773,084.55        | 19,961,548.40         | 11,028,032.80         | 82,348,416.29              | 435,087.06          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 97,525,458.05         | 7,468,332.86          | 14,936,193.96         | 73,879,303.70              | 1,241,627.53        |
| City of Calapan                | 493,471,050.29        | 133,613,845.09        | 85,244,358.10         | 263,350,097.25             | 11,262,749.85       |
| Gloria                         | 92,077,436.51         | 12,000,451.06         | 15,646,073.26         | 63,249,989.51              | 1,180,922.68        |
| Mansalay                       | 129,525,912.85        | 12,539,538.97         | 20,095,053.11         | 96,891,320.77              | -                   |
| Naujan                         | 139,575,475.07        | 30,245,685.28         | 25,614,524.31         | 83,715,265.48              | -                   |
| Pinamalayan                    | 160,951,550.30        | 34,135,039.84         | 19,426,779.95         | 107,389,730.51             | -                   |
| Pola                           | 58,767,781.00         | 4,403,794.15          | 10,123,826.01         | 42,630,155.13              | 1,610,005.71        |
| Puerto Galera                  | 129,984,090.36        | 33,736,823.52         | 34,191,154.41         | 61,847,074.56              | 209,037.87          |
| Roxas                          | 104,850,642.95        | 19,228,758.97         | 16,216,074.41         | 69,353,107.12              | 52,702.45           |
| San Teodoro                    | 87,033,608.37         | 9,398,147.38          | 12,758,840.84         | 64,876,620.15              | -                   |
| Socorro                        | 81,930,976.73         | 7,960,641.90          | 16,508,000.59         | 55,782,332.58              | 1,680,001.66        |
| Victoria                       | 99,008,186.15         | 16,715,844.06         | 10,864,750.18         | 71,427,591.91              | -                   |

Continued

Table 5.3 - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total                 | Economic Services     | Social Services       | General Public<br>Services | Others              |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>2018</b>                    |                       |                       |                       |                            |                     |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>945,129,214.18</b> | <b>132,807,837.42</b> | <b>416,232,860.91</b> | <b>387,394,168.85</b>      | <b>8,694,347.00</b> |
| Baco                           | 116,601,086.38        | 6,428,094.71          | 28,500,331.65         | 81,672,660.02              | -                   |
| Bansud                         | 106,989,792.90        | 12,898,908.08         | 19,860,022.75         | 73,412,891.40              | 817,970.67          |
| Bongabong                      | 155,788,513.63        | 20,678,719.70         | 36,040,936.35         | 98,723,060.84              | 345,796.74          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 107,656,383.31        | 7,995,848.71          | 15,434,049.07         | 83,395,118.58              | 831,366.95          |
| City of Calapan                | 442,969,622.86        | 117,059,926.18        | 125,476,894.99        | 190,117,970.09             | 10,314,831.60       |
| Gloria                         | 93,106,344.61         | 9,283,526.33          | 13,208,470.33         | 69,364,197.66              | 1,250,150.29        |
| Mansalay                       | 134,100,166.05        | 12,564,559.11         | 15,595,275.48         | 105,940,331.46             | -                   |
| Naujan                         | 176,381,163.99        | 40,329,604.99         | 34,633,508.84         | 101,418,050.16             | -                   |
| Pinamalayan                    | 153,730,110.86        | 29,237,713.53         | 26,024,876.70         | 98,467,520.63              | -                   |
| Pola                           | 75,905,083.21         | 4,904,060.14          | 12,892,485.50         | 56,692,652.03              | 1,415,885.54        |
| Puerto Galera                  | 164,291,135.11        | 27,434,602.64         | 46,381,317.12         | 90,316,242.70              | 158,972.65          |
| Roxas                          | 115,127,629.34        | 22,556,764.24         | 24,277,663.89         | 68,293,201.21              | -                   |
| San Teodoro                    | 88,714,130.98         | 11,248,761.71         | 14,973,882.79         | 62,491,486.48              | -                   |
| Socorro                        | 89,694,781.72         | 12,917,994.45         | 15,642,726.20         | 57,737,486.30              | 3,396,574.77        |
| Victoria                       | 116,802,449.57        | 18,111,146.18         | 16,675,273.42         | 82,016,029.97              | -                   |

**Continued**

Table 5.3 - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total                   | Economic Services     | Social Services       | General Public<br>Services | Others              |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>2019</b>                    |                         |                       |                       |                            |                     |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>1,035,562,774.11</b> | <b>188,021,196.11</b> | <b>398,911,928.27</b> | <b>441,062,226.71</b>      | <b>7,567,423.02</b> |
| Baco                           | 131,344,153.85          | 11,315,857.63         | 24,392,332.37         | 95,635,963.85              | -                   |
| Bansud                         | 119,596,302.87          | 15,584,586.76         | 20,778,068.46         | 82,625,171.37              | 608,476.28          |
| Bongabong                      | 190,024,793.51          | 21,111,492.60         | 51,202,402.70         | 117,472,154.08             | 238,744.13          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 141,148,795.62          | 19,743,191.19         | 27,821,482.41         | 92,913,028.61              | 671,093.41          |
| City of Calapan                | 674,023,934.62          | 207,882,853.58        | 200,685,562.00        | 255,960,431.31             | 9,495,087.73        |
| Gloria                         | 145,325,078.47          | 14,723,932.53         | 36,375,502.31         | 93,253,632.01              | 972,011.62          |
| Mansalay                       | 204,436,153.67          | 23,750,518.11         | 16,293,987.80         | 164,391,647.76             | -                   |
| Naujan                         | 248,109,191.30          | 71,352,626.48         | 53,450,817.43         | 123,305,747.39             | -                   |
| Pinamalayan                    | 236,972,290.30          | 54,628,243.43         | 48,361,950.60         | 133,982,096.27             | -                   |
| Pola                           | 88,166,423.79           | 6,328,783.30          | 12,838,257.90         | 67,736,300.46              | 1,263,082.13        |
| Puerto Galera                  | 167,604,966.08          | 39,326,452.22         | 28,585,320.85         | 99,606,104.25              | 87,088.76           |
| Roxas                          | 160,166,262.21          | 42,321,000.88         | 24,086,829.09         | 93,117,159.31              | 641,272.93          |
| San Teodoro                    | 121,658,265.72          | 22,683,719.79         | 21,396,279.67         | 77,578,266.26              | -                   |
| Socorro                        | 122,726,224.39          | 31,396,519.76         | 16,357,502.94         | 70,571,629.84              | 4,400,571.85        |
| Victoria                       | 137,212,318.39          | 28,667,612.83         | 19,690,235.07         | 88,854,470.49              | -                   |

Continued

Table 5.3 - Continued

| Province/<br>City/Municipality | Total                 | Economic Services     | Social Services      | General Public<br>Services | Others              |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>2020</b>                    |                       |                       |                      |                            |                     |
| <b>ORIENTAL MINDORO</b>        | <b>709,998,487.44</b> | <b>142,925,054.20</b> | <b>26,452,769.71</b> | <b>534,319,451.21</b>      | <b>6,301,212.32</b> |
| Baco                           | 127,970,082.39        | 12,046,720.70         | 12,236,962.20        | 103,686,399.49             | -                   |
| Bansud                         | -                     | -                     | -                    | -                          | -                   |
| Bongabong                      | 166,715,824.60        | 24,902,750.90         | 32,268,482.92        | 109,377,569.46             | 167,021.32          |
| Bulalacao (San Pedro)          | 140,563,896.98        | 13,635,818.29         | 31,796,094.44        | 94,715,096.72              | 416,887.53          |
| City of Calapan                | 567,128,833.57        | 166,502,285.36        | 80,725,631.73        | 307,420,387.46             | 12,480,529.02       |
| Gloria                         | 113,093,440.76        | 12,996,427.39         | 18,001,818.56        | 81,389,349.03              | 705,845.78          |
| Mansalay                       | 177,332,467.19        | 11,897,908.17         | 35,910,622.91        | 129,523,936.11             | -                   |
| Naujan                         | 204,112,925.75        | 44,316,549.53         | 18,363,895.67        | 141,432,480.55             | -                   |
| Pinamalayan                    | 214,298,702.52        | 39,470,969.33         | 19,736,562.91        | 155,091,170.28             | -                   |
| Pola                           | 81,975,558.82         | 6,686,701.21          | 12,200,492.78        | 62,197,078.58              | 891,286.25          |
| Puerto Galera                  | 163,968,438.40        | 34,482,575.17         | 12,473,727.65        | 116,962,691.28             | 49,444.30           |
| Roxas                          | 126,296,139.92        | 24,332,351.05         | 9,008,802.12         | 92,300,434.63              | 654,552.12          |
| San Teodoro                    | 94,842,700.14         | 13,341,891.50         | 10,695,922.69        | 70,804,885.95              | -                   |
| Socorro                        | 115,042,773.61        | 9,521,177.94          | 16,119,544.61        | 85,009,508.93              | 4,392,542.13        |
| Victoria                       | 135,142,997.41        | 22,389,460.57         | 12,568,468.07        | 100,185,068.77             | -                   |

**Note:** Dash (-) means zero

**Source:** Bureau of Local Government Finance

## DEFINITION OF TERMS

**Agricultural Production** - the growing of field crops, fruits, nuts, seeds, tree nurseries (except those of forest trees), bulb vegetables and flowers, both in the open and under glass; and the production of coffee, tea, cocoa, rubber; and the production of livestock and livestock products, honey, rabbits, fur-bearing animals, silkworm, cocoons, etc. Forestry and fishery activities carried out as an ancillary activity on an agricultural holding is also considered as agricultural production. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Aquaculture** – sector of fisheries that includes the rearing or raising under controlled conditions of aquatic products such as fish, oysters, mussels, sea weeds and other aquatic resources in sea, lakes and rivers. Examples are fishponds, fish pens and fish cages. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Area Harvested** – refers to land used for agricultural operation reported as many times as it was planted and harvested to the same crop or different crops during the reference period. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Barangay** – the smallest political unit into which cities and municipalities in the Philippines are divided. It is the basic unit of the Philippine political system. It consists of less than 1,000 inhabitants residing within the territorial limit of a city or municipality and administered by a set of elective officials, headed by a barangay chairman (punong barangay).

**Birth** – the act or process of delivering a child. It may either be a live birth or a stillbirth. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Birth, Live** – refers to the complete expulsion or extraction of a product of conception from its mother, irrespective of the duration of pregnancy, which after such separation, breathes or shows any other evidence of life, such as beating of the heart, pulsation of the umbilical cord, or definite movement of voluntary muscles, whether or not the umbilical cord has been cut off or the placenta is still attached; each product of such births is considered alive. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Bridge** – a structure across a waterway or other opening servicing as a pathway and/or roadway with a minimum clear span of six (6) meters. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Capital Revenue** – resources realized from the sale of fixed or capital assets, such as building, equipment, machine and intangibles. **(Department of Budget and Management)**

**City** – there are three classes of cities in the Philippines: the highly urbanized, the independent component cities which are independent of the province, and the component cities which are part of the provinces where they are located and subject to their administrative supervision.

**Cohort Survival Rate<sup>4</sup>** – the percentage of enrollees at the beginning grade or year in a given school year who reached the final grade or year of the elementary or secondary level.

**Completion Rate<sup>4</sup>** – the percentage of first year entrants in a cycle of education surviving to the end of the cycle. **(Department of Education)**

**Construction** – this group includes construction, alteration, repair and demolition of building, highways, streets and culverts; construction of such projects as sewers and water, gas and electricity mains; railways, roadbeds, railroads, piers, tunnels, elevated highways, bridges, viaducts; dams, drainage projects, sanitation projects, aqueducts, irrigation and flood control projects; hydroelectric plants, water power projects; pipelines; marine construction such as dredging, underwater rock removal; pile driving, land reclamation; construction of harbors and waterways; water wells; airports and parking areas; athletic fields, golf courses, swimming pools, and tennis courts; communication systems such as telephone and telegraph lines; and other construction whether undertaken by private bodies or government authorities. Special trade contractors in the field of construction such as carpenters, plumbers, plasterers and electricians are also included in this group. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Crime** – Is an act in violation of penal law. For statistical purposes, only crimes reported to authorities are covered. **(Philippine National Police)**

**Crime Incidence** – the number of crimes reported as to index or non-index crimes within a given period. **(Philippine National Police)**

**Crime Rate** – number of crimes committed per 100,000 population. **(Philippine National Police)**

**Crop Production** – the growing of staple food crops, fruits, nut and other food crops and commercial crops. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Crops, Major** – the 21 crops, which collectively account for more than 95 percent of the total crop production. These include palay, corn, coconut, sugarcane, banana, pineapple, coffee, mango, tobacco, abaca, peanut, mungo, cassava, sweet potato, tomato, garlic, onion, cabbage, eggplant, calamansi, and rubber. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Crops, Minor** – all the remaining crops other than the major crops. This group accounts for about 40 percent of the total crop production. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Crops, Priority** – the identified national banner crops and various regional priority crops of the Key Commercial Crops Development Program (KCCDP), High Value Crops Development Program (HVCDP) and now the Key Commodity Road Maps of the Department of Agriculture, which are being developed because of their industrial and commercial potentials. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Consumer Price Index (CPI)<sup>9</sup>** – Indicator of the change in the average prices of a fixed basket of goods and services commonly purchased by households relative to a base year.

**Day Care Service** – an arrangement whereby substitute mothering is provided to disadvantaged pre-school children as well as street children during part of the day when the mother cannot attend to their children.

**Death** – refers to the permanent disappearance of all signs of life of a living person at any time. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Distribution of Electricity** – refers to the conveyance or delivery of electricity by a distribution utility to end-users.

**Drop-out Rate or School Leaver Rate<sup>4</sup>** – the proportion of pupils/students who leave school during the year as well as those who complete the grade/year level but fail to enroll to the next grade/year level the following school year to the total number of pupils/students enrolled during the previous school year. **(Department of Education)**

**Electric Cooperative** – refers to a cooperative or corporation authorized to provide electric service pursuant to Presidential Decree No. 269<sup>5</sup>, as amended, or Republic Act No. 6938<sup>6</sup>.

**Elementary Education** – the first stage of free and compulsory, formal education primarily concerned with providing basic education and usually corresponding to six and seven grades. Elementary education can likewise be attained through alternative learning system. **(Department of Education)**

**Enrolment<sup>4</sup>** – the total number of pupils/students who register/enlist in a school year.

**Establishment** – an economic unit which engages in one or predominantly one kind of economic activity at a fixed single physical location. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Extraordinary Income** – collections derived from the repayment of loans and advances made by the government as well as from other non-recurring sources. **(Department of Budget and Management)**

**Family** – is a group of persons usually living together and composed of the head and other persons related to the head by blood, marriage and adoption. A single person living alone is considered a separate family. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Family Expenditures** – refers to the expenses or disbursements made by the family purely for personal consumption during the reference period. They exclude all expenses in relation to farm or business operations, investment ventures, purchase of real property and other disbursements which do not involve personal consumption. Gifts, support, assistance or relief in goods and services received by the family from friends, relatives, etc. and consumed during the reference period are included in the family expenditures. Value consumed from net share of crops, fruits and vegetables produced or livestock raised by other households, family sustenance and entrepreneurial activities are also considered as family expenditures. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Family Income** – includes primary income and receipts from other sources received by all family members during the calendar year as participants in any economic activity or as recipients of transfers, pensions, grants, etc. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

- Primary income includes:
  1. Salaries and wages from employment,
  2. Commissions, tips, bonuses, family and clothing allowance, transportation and representation allowance and honoraria, and
  3. Other forms of compensation and net receipts derived from the operation of family-operated enterprises/activities and the practice of profession or trade.

- Income from other sources include:
  1. Imputed rental values of owner-occupied dwelling units,
  2. Interests,
  3. Rentals including land owner's share of agricultural products,
  4. Pensions,
  5. Support and value of food and non-food items received as gifts by the family (as well as the imputed value of services rendered free of charge to the family), and
  6. Receipts from family sustenance activities, which are not considered as family operated enterprise.

**Fishing, Commercial** – sector of fisheries that includes the catching of fish in marine waters with the use of fishing boat of more than three (3) gross tons. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Fishing, Municipal** – sector of fisheries that includes the catching of fish in marine and inland waters with the use of fishing boat of three (3) gross tons or less, or using gear not requiring the use of boats. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Food Threshold (FT)<sup>10</sup>** – the minimum income/expenditure required for a family/individual to meet the basic food needs, which satisfies the nutritional requirements for economically necessary and socially desirable physical activities.

**Graduation Rate<sup>4</sup>** – the proportion of pupils/students who finished Grade VI/Fourth Year in the present year to the number of pupils/students who enrolled in Grade VI/Fourth Year in the present year. **(Department of Education)**

**Grants** – all non-repayable transfers received from other levels of government or from private individuals, or institutions including reparations and gifts given for particular projects or programs, or for general budget support. **(Department of Budget and Management)**

**General Public Services** – these covers expenditures for services which are indispensable to the existence of an organized state and cannot be allocated to specific sectors or subsectors. This includes executive and legislative services; overall financial and fiscal services; civil services; planning; conduct of foreign affairs; general research, public order and safety and centralized services.

**Generation of Electricity** – refers to the production of electricity by a generation or co-generation facility.

**Household<sup>1</sup>** – a social unit consisting of a person living alone or a group of persons who sleep in the same housing unit and have a common arrangement in the preparation and consumption of food.

**Household Population** – the aggregate of private household population. Compared to total population, this excludes population enumerated in institutional households such as national/provincial/municipal/city jails/detention centers, military camps, tuberculosis pavilions, mental hospitals, leprosaria/leper colonies or drug rehabilitation centers. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Index Crimes** – refer to those violations of the penal code considered to have socio-economic significance, and occur with sufficient regularity to be meaningful. These include crimes versus person (murder, homicide, physical injury and rape), and crimes versus property (robbery and theft).

**Infant Mortality Rate (IMR)**<sup>15</sup> – the probability of dying between birth and age one, expressed as the number of infant deaths or deaths occurring before reaching 12 months of life in a given period per 1,000 live births.

**Inflation Rate** - the annual rate of change or the year-on-year change in the Consumer Price Index.

**License** – an authority issued by the Land Transportation Office (LTO) to a person who is qualified to operate a vehicle. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Livestock** – domesticated animals with four legs and with hoofs. The different livestock are carabaos, cattles, goats, horses, rabbits, etc. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Marital Status**<sup>9</sup> – status of an individual in relation to marriage, classified as follows:

- *Single* – refers to a person who has never been married;
- *Married* – refers to a couple living together as husband and wife, legally or consensually;
- *Divorced* – refers to a person whose bond of matrimony has been dissolved legally and who therefore can remarry;
- *Separated* – refers to a person separated legally or not from his/her spouse because of marital discord or misunderstanding; and
- *Widowed* – refers to a person whose bond of matrimony has been dissolved by death of his/her spouse.

**Maternal Mortality Rate (MMR)**<sup>15</sup> – the ratio between the number of women who died (for reasons of pregnancy, childbirth and puerperium) to the number of reported livebirths in a given year, expressed as the number of maternal deaths per 100,000 live births

**Mortality** – the intensity of death in a population. It is sometimes used to mean the frequency of deaths in a population. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Mortality, Maternal** – refers to deaths of mothers owing to deliveries and complications arising from pregnancy, childbirth and puerperium. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Mortality Rate** – generally expresses the chance that death will occur during a particular period to a person in particular population group alive at the beginning of the period. As such, those rates are true probabilities and describe precisely the risk of dying for any actual cohort. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Mortality Rate, Child**<sup>15</sup> – the number of deaths among children aged 1-4 years old per 1,000 children in the same age group. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Motor Vehicles, For Hire** – motor vehicles registered and authorized to be operated as public utility by virtue of certificate of public convenience or provisional authority issued by the Land Transportation Franchising and Regulatory Board (LTFRB). **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Motor Vehicles, Government** – motor vehicles owned by the Government of the Philippines or any of its political subdivisions. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Motor Vehicles, Private** – motor vehicles registered not to be used for hire under any circumstances. Private motor vehicles are subclassified into the same denominations as that of For-Hire Motor Vehicles except for taxicabs. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Municipality** – is a political corporate body which is endowed with the facilities of a municipal corporation, exercised by and through the municipal government in conformity with law. It is a subsidiary of the province which consists of a number of barangays within its territorial boundaries, one of which is the seat of government found at the town proper (poblacion).

**National Electrification Administration (NEA)**<sup>5</sup> - Refers to the government agency created under Presidential Decree No. 269, to act as a catalyst for the development of electric distribution utilities (EDUs) by providing world-class financial intermediation institutional and technical services.

**Non-Index Crimes** - refer to all other crimes not classified as index crimes. These are mostly composed of victimless offenses (e.g., crimes against national security, crimes against the fundamental laws of the state, crimes against public order, crimes against public morals, and violations of special laws).

**Non-Tax Revenue** – revenue collected from sources other than compulsory tax levies. Includes those collected in exchange for direct services rendered by government agencies to the public, or those arising from the government's regulatory and investment activities. **(Department of Budget and Management)**

**Participation Rate**<sup>4</sup> – the ratio of the enrolment for the age group corresponding to the official school age in the elementary/secondary level to the population of the same age group in a given year. Also known as Net Enrolment Ratio (NER).

**Performance Indicators** – refer to several key indicators that can be computed and utilized for evaluating the educational system's performance at various levels, using the data available in the education statistics data bank. These indicators constitute an important component of a management information system. **(Department of Education)**

**Poultry** – are classified as chickens whether native or hybrid, ducks, quails, geese, etc. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Poverty Incidence (PI)**<sup>10</sup> - the proportion of families/individuals with per capita income/ expenditure less than the per capita poverty threshold to the total number of families/individuals.

**Poverty Threshold (PT)<sup>10</sup>** – the minimum income/expenditure required for a family/individual to meet the basic food and non-food requirements.

Basic food requirements are currently based on 100% adequacy for the Recommended Energy and Nutrient Intake (RENI) for protein and energy equivalent to an average of 2000 kilocalories per capita per day, and 80% adequacy for other nutrients. On the other hand, basic non-food requirements, indirectly estimated by obtaining the ratio of food to total basic expenditures from a reference group of families, cover expenditure on:

1. clothing and footwear,
2. housing,
3. fuel, light, water,
4. maintenance and minor repairs,
5. rental of occupied dwelling units,
6. medical care,
7. education,
8. transportation and communication,
9. non-durable furnishings,
10. household operations, and
11. personal care and effects.

**Pre-School** – a school that admits students who are not old enough to enter the first level of education. These pupils are usually from 4 to 5 years of age. **(Department of Education)**

**Population<sup>9</sup>** – total number of individuals in a territory at a specified time. It covers both nationals and aliens, native and foreign-born persons, interneers, refugees and any other group physically present within the borders of a country at a specified time. In assembling national demographic statistics for publication, the basic aim has been to obtain data for the physically present (or “de facto”) population rather than for the legally established resident (or “de jure”) inhabitants.

**Population Distribution<sup>9</sup>** – the patterns of settlement and dispersal of a population.

**Population Growth Rate<sup>9</sup>** – indicates how fast a population increases or decreases as a result of the interplay of births, deaths, and migration during a given period of time. Where the population is closed, meaning no migration, the population growth rate is the same as the rate of natural increase, i.e., the difference between the number of births and the number of deaths during a specified period of time. The three methods for computing the rate of growth based on the assumption with respect to the change are: arithmetic change, geometric change and exponential change.

**Population Projections<sup>9</sup>** - computation of future changes in population numbers, given certain assumptions about future trends in the rates of fertility, mortality and migration. Demographers often publish high, medium, and low projections of the same population based on different assumptions of how these rates will change in the future.

**Province** – the largest unit in the political structure of the Philippines. It consists, in varying numbers, of municipalities and, in some cases, of component cities. Its functions and duties in relation to its component cities and municipalities are generally coordinative and supervisory.

**Private Institutions/Schools** – educational institutions maintained and administered by private individuals or groups. **(Department of Education)**

**Public Institutions/Schools** – educational institutions established by law and administered by the government. **(Department of Education)**

**Purchasing Power of the Peso**<sup>9</sup> – a measure of the real value of the peso in a given period relative to a chosen reference period. It is computed by getting the reciprocal of the CPI and multiplying the result by 100.

**Radio Stations** – one or more transmitters or receivers or a combination of transmitters and receivers including the accessory equipment, necessary at one location for carrying on a radio communication service. Each station shall be classified by the service in which it operates permanently or temporarily. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Repetition Rate** – the proportion of pupils who enroll in the same grade/year more than once to the total number of pupils/students enrolled in that grade/year during the previous year. **(Department of Education)**

**Retention Rate** – the proportion of the enrolment in any school year that continues to be in school the following year. **(Department of Education)**

**Revenue** – a cash inflow which does not increase the liability of the government. **(Department of Budget and Management)**

**School** – institution recognized by the state which undertakes educational operations. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**School Year** – the period of time, of approximately 32 to 40 weeks, when schools offer daily instruction broken by short intermission periods (e.g., Christmas and summer vacations and holidays). **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Secondary School** – an educational institution offering secondary education usually consisting of a four-year general secondary curriculum. **(Department of Education)**

**Secondary Education** – the stage of formal education following the elementary level concerned primarily with continuing basic education and expanding it to include the learning of employable gainful skills, usually corresponding to four years of high school. **(Department of Education)**

**School Year** – the prescribed period of time, when schools offer daily instruction broken by short intermission periods (e.g., Christmas and summer vacations and holidays). **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Social Services** - this covers expenditures for education, health, social security, labor and employment, housing and community development and other social activities.

**Social Welfare Services** – include care of the aged, care of the disabled and mentally defective, childcare, and other welfare services. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Source of Income, Main** – refers to the source from which most of the income of the family is obtained. If the family has more than one source of income, the main source that would be considered is the source where the bulk of income is derived. Main sources of income could either be:

1. **Salaries and Wages** – includes all forms of compensation whether in cash or in kind received by family members who are regular or occasional/seasonal workers in agricultural and non-agricultural industries;
2. **Entrepreneurial Activity** – or a family-operated activity is any economic activity, business or enterprise whether in agricultural or in non-agricultural enterprises, engaged by any member of the family as an operator or as self-employed. Included as family-operated activities are those which are operated as single proprietorship or loose partnership (without formal organizations). Thus, partnerships, corporations, associations, etc. which are formally organized are excluded; or
3. **Other Sources** – refer to the sources of income other than work. Other sources of income include net share of crops, fruits and vegetables and livestock, poultry from other households; cash receipts, gifts and other forms of assistance from abroad; cash receipts, support, assistance and relief from domestic source; rental from non-agricultural lands, buildings, spaces and other properties; interest from dividends and loans; pension and retirement, workmen's compensation and social security benefits; imputed rental value of owner-occupied dwelling units; net receipts from family sustenance activities; dividends from investment; goods and services received as gifts; and other sources of income not elsewhere classified. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Student** – one who regularly attends an educational institution of secondary or higher level. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Subsistence Incidence (S)**<sup>10</sup> – the proportion of families/individuals with per capita income/ expenditure less than the per capita food threshold to the total number of families/ individuals.

**Taxes on Income and Profit** – taxes imposed on all taxable income earned or received by a taxpayer whether an individual, partnership, or corporation, during a particular period of time, usually lasting one year. **(Department of Budget and Management)**

**Teacher** – person engaged in actual teaching of a group of pupils/students on full-time or part-time basis. **(National Economic and Development Authority)**

**Transition Rate** – the percentage of pupils who graduate from one level of education and move on to the next higher level (from primary to intermediate; from intermediate to secondary). **(Department of Education)**

**White Corn** – corn grown and used mainly for human consumption and manufacture of corn by-products such as cornstarch, corn oil, syrup, dextrin, glucose, gluten, etc. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Yellow Corn** – corn used generally as feed grains. It includes all types of corn other than white. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

**Yield** – the average production per unit area. It is an indicator of productivity derived by dividing the total production by the are harvested. **(Philippine Statistics Authority)**

---

**Endnotes:**

- <sup>1</sup> *System of national accounts 1993*, World Bank Group, Washington D.C., 1993.
- <sup>2</sup> Domingo, Estrella. "The Revised Philippine System of National Accounts." *Journal of Philippine Development*, vol. XIX, no. 1, 1992, pp. 59-79. <https://dirp3.pids.gov.ph/ris/pjd/pidsjpd92-1accounts.pdf>.
- <sup>3</sup> *Manual on the Philippine System of National Accounts: Framework, Sources, and Methods*, National Economic and Development Authority, Philippines, 1978.
- <sup>4</sup> NSCB Resolution No. 14 Series of 2006 - Approving and Adopting the Official Concepts and Definitions for Statistical Purposes for the Education Sector
- <sup>5</sup> Presidential Decree No. 269 - Creating the "National Electrification Administration" as a Corporation, Prescribing its Powers and Activities, Appropriating the necessary Funds Therefor and Declaring a National Policy Objective for the Total Electrification of the Philippines on an Area Coverage Service Basis, the Organization, Promotion and Development of Electric Cooperatives to Attain the Said Objective, Prescribing Terms and Conditions for their Operations, the Repeal of Republic Act No. 6038, and for Other Purposes
- <sup>6</sup> Cooperative Code of the Philippines or Republic Act No. 6938 - An Act to Ordain a Cooperative Code of the Philippines
- <sup>7</sup> Republic Act No. 6395 - An Act Revising the Charter of the National Power Corporation
- <sup>8</sup> NSCB Resolution No. 7, Series of 2010 - Approving and Adopting the Official Concepts and Definitions for Statistical Purposes for the Environment and Natural Resources Sector, Batch 2, Land/Soil Resources Subsector
- <sup>9</sup> NSCB Resolution No. 11 Series of 2003 - Approving and Adopting the Official Concepts and Definitions for Statistical Purposes of the Selected Sectors: Prices, Population and Housing, and Tourism
- <sup>10</sup> NSCB Resolution No. 2 Series of 2007 - Approving and Adopting the Official Concepts and Definitions for Statistical Purposes for the Poverty Sector
- <sup>11</sup> NSCB Resolution No. 15 Series of 2004 - Adoption of a New Official Definition of Unemployment
- <sup>12</sup> As defined in the Savings and Loan Association Act or Republic Act No. 3779 - An Act to Provide for the Regulation of the Organization and Operations of Savings and Loan Associations
- <sup>13</sup> NSCB Resolution No. 5 Series of 2008 - Approving and Adopting the Official Concepts and Definitions for Statistical Purposes for the Population Sector-Batch 2
- <sup>14</sup> NSCB Resolution No 2 Series of 2008 - Approving and Adopting the Concepts and Definitions for Statistical Purposes for Information and Communications Technology Sector
- <sup>15</sup> NSCB Resolution No. 8 Series of 2006 - Approving and Adopting the Official Concepts and Definitions for Statistical Purposes for the Health and Nutrition Sector